Transcript from A Healing Seminar
by
Pastor Henry Wright

My sister introduced me to Pastor Henry Wright’s teaching ministry in November 1998. She is a member of Wycliffe and attended the seminar in Waxhaw, North Carolina in July 1998. After studying Scripture and applying the principles that were taught in the seminar, previously diagnosed tumors disappeared in her body.

In February 1997, I injured my neck in an accident. I had severe pain in my right arm and shoulder that began about 5 days after the accident. I went to a doctor and did physical therapy for a couple weeks and the pain went away. However, throughout that summer my arm was not right. It seemed weak at times and my balance was off.

In October 1997, the severe pain and muscle cramps returned in my right arm and shoulder. I went back to the doctor, tried more physical therapy and had no success. From October through December I went to several doctors and tried every therapy you could imagine, including acupuncture. In early December, a surgeon sent me for a MRI on my shoulder; it was negative. He gave me some pain pills and told me to come back in 6 weeks if it still hurt. However, he was too busy with the "end of the year" rush to deal with me.

The pain continued and atrophy began in my arm and shoulder. I was really getting scared. I tried to get an appointment with several local neurosurgeons, but was told there was at least a one-month backlog of patients. One of the receptionists suggested that I, see a neurologist who could do an electrical conduction test to find nerve damage.

I was desperate and willing to do anything. I needed a referral, so I lied and gave the name of a doctor that I had seen previously for this problem. The doctor did the test and found that the nerve from the 7th cervical vertebrae was damaged.

She sent me for a MRI on my neck. It showed that I had 3 disks that were ruptured or fragmented and was putting severe pressure on my spinal cord and on a nerve going down my right arm. I was lucky not to be paralyzed.

Now, what would I do? To say the least I was very scared. The doctor recommended surgery to remove the disks. Which surgeon should I choose? What were the long term side effects from this kind of surgery?

I started to try to get appointments and talk to several doctors. In the mean time my arm was getting weaker and the atrophy more pronounced every day. The specialist told me that I would never regain the full use of my right arm.

My fears continued to grow. Believe me when I say there are quacks that call themselves doctors. You need to be very careful.

I was prayed for and was anointed by the elders in my local church, but I was not healed.

On January 21, 1998 I had the recommended surgery. The surgeon removed the three damaged disks and fused the vertebrae with bone taken from my hip. I was in the hospital
for three days.

When I got home I found that I could not sit in my easy chair. It seemed to make me nervous and I hurt every place that touched the chair. As time went on, my fingers and toes would bum. The muscles in my hands and arms and feet and legs would cramp. I lost feeling in the tips of my fingers, my feet would get numb, and the sides of my legs would also get numb. I went back to the surgeon. He examined me, and took more x-rays, but could not find anything wrong. In April I had another MRI on my neck. The surgeon again could not find anything that would cause my symptoms.

I seemed to be getting worse. I got more scared when we could not find out what was happening to me. I could not sleep because of fear and pain. The doctor's only help was to give me drugs to dull the pain and to cover up the problems. When I read about the side effects from the drugs, I quit taking them. I have never been so sick and so scared.

One doctor thought I had something called arachnoiditis. A couple days before surgery I underwent a mylogram where a contrast dye was injected into the spinal cord, and then x-rays and a CAT scan were done. The dye can cause arachnoiditis. Arachnoiditis is the inflammation of the arachnoid layer of the membrane that surrounds the spinal cord. Basically a person becomes paralyzed from the point of inflammation. My fear level again multiplied.

In late April I went to a neurologist. She examined me and told me that I probably had something called peripheral neuropathy, and ordered a bunch of tests. I made the mistake of looking up peripheral neuropathy on the Internet. The symptoms and prognosis are very similar to MS. Needless to say my fear factor again increased and I felt worse.

A fiend took me to her pastor where they laid hands on me and prayed, but again I was not healed.

In early June 1998, I went to the Mayo Clinic in Arizona. After 3 days of very painful and expensive testing they confirmed what they called small fiber-neuropathy. The small nerves in my hands and feet were dying, but they were not able to determine the cause. Their only treatment involved more drugs with horrible side effects.

I was scared and willing to try anything, so I began to see alternative doctors and practitioners. I tried many different remedies and treatments.

In August, I began to notice that sometimes the pain in my feet would stop at the top of my socks. So I started to buy different socks. I must have bought 50 different pairs, but it did not help. I started to look at what they were made of, and the only common fabric was nylon. I had myself tested to see if I was allergic to it. I was.

This started me down the road of learning that I was allergic to almost 100 different foods and fabrics. I was even allergic to my own saliva. It was these allergies that were causing the numbness, the cramping, the stomachaches, and the nerve damage.

I was relieved to know about the allergies, but wondered what was causing them? Medical doctors' only answer for allergies is to avoid the allergen; they do not know the cause.

I live in Alaska and it is cold. How do I avoid almost every fabric and so many foods and still stay alive? It is also very difficult to identify what you are allergic to.
Allergies become complex as combinations of foods or fabrics become new allergens.

Naturopathic doctors and other alternative health practitioners have allergy elimination treatments that do help. However, after learning the true cause of allergies from Pastor Wright's teachings, I understand while these treatments do help, they are not the answer. They do not deal with the true root of the problem, which is spiritual rather than physical.

In early December 1998, I received the tapes that have been transcribed into this teaching. The profile for Multiple Chemical Sensitivity and Environmental Illness taught by Pastor Wright described me to the proverbial "tee".

As I studied through the material, my eyes were opened to the true cause of my disease. My eyes were opened to a God who does truly love me. My earthly father is much too busy and self-centered to have time for me. I have tried very hard over the years to gain his acceptance and love with little or no success. I have related to my Heavenly Father in much the same way. My eyes were opened to what unforgiveness; bitterness, fear, and stress did to my body. My eyes were opened to what God really wants for me in this life. I have been a Christian all of my life, and yet this was a new teaching for me.

As I write this, in mid-March, 1999, I have taken back all my foods; I can eat anything. I have taken back all of my clothes; I can wear anything. God has healed me! As I learned to conquer fear and to trust God, and as I learned to forgive others, and myself, God has healed me!

There are several reasons that I have transcribed and edited these tapes. First, Pastor Wright does not have written material to disseminate. He is too busy with his ministry to stop and turn his teachings into a book. Second, his teachings have been of tremendous healing value to me and I know they will change other's lives also.

I pray that you will be blessed as I have been blessed as you study this material. May God Bless You!

Art Mathias

Editors' Note: Pastor Wright is speaking at a seminar, and this transcription was made from that seminar's audio tapes. There will be some repetition of material, as Pastor Wright frequently reviewed a prior session at the beginning of a new one. Some of those redundancies have been left in this document, as we felt they added to the overall understanding of the teaching that was given.
A MORE EXCELLENT WAY

When I began a ministry in the early 80's, I was part of a church that believed that God did get involved in people's lives, and that there was something happening between conversion and heaven. But even in that church of over 1500 people, coming week after week, the elders anointing them with oil, praying the prayer of faith, fasting and prayer, and standing on the Word, people were not getting well.

I observed that as I crossed America, regardless of denomination, regardless of the church, less than 5% of all of God's people (forget about the world) were getting healed of their diseases. It is even worse than that today. I don't know if you have ever been prayed for because of a disease and didn't get well. If you went before God and believed Him, believed that He loved you and He would heal you and it didn't happen, that is a staggering attack on your faith and your trust in the living God.

Scripture tells us that God loves us, that He came and died for us in the person of the Lord Jesus. He healed the people of their diseases, cast out all their evil spirits. The disciples did it, the 70 did it, and the early church did it. Then we entered into a Dark Age of time where I don't think we have ever recovered from.

When I began a ministry, I wanted to know why God said in Psalms 103:3 that He not only forgave us of all our iniquities but He healed us of all our diseases. In the Old Testament they raised people from the dead, people were healed, and many other miracles were done. In the New Testament, I found that we had a new and better covenant. In 3 John: 2 it says, "Dearly beloved I wish above all things that you prosper and be in good health even as your soul prospers."

In I Thessalonians 5:23, we're told "May the God of Peace sanctify you wholly in spirit, in soul, and in body." Well, I didn't see much sanctification of the body, I didn't see much sanctification of the soul and I found little sanctification of God's people in holiness. You know I am sure every one in here is holy by faith but I have found that God's people struggle with the things of life. Paul did. Read Romans 7:15. You'll find he had a major struggle with his own spirituality. In fact, he said he had sin that dwelt within him.

When I began to become involved with people, getting involved in their lives, I prayed for people, and I believed God would heal them. Less than 5% of anyone I prayed for got well. I preached a gospel that got people saved and got them to heaven, but left them stranded between conversion and heaven. Would that be the gospel I would preach? Would I come up with a doctrine that would establish it? It would be easy to say, "Sorry no help for you, no hope for you." But in my heart, the Scriptures I read seemed to indicate differently.

I went to God one day and I said, "You better talk to me, "Boss", because if you have called me to represent You to Your people, and to those yet unsaved, You'd better show me a little more fruit. If it's not happening, You'd better tell me why or else I'm going to go back into sales and marketing. I'll go to church, I'll love you, I'll be
a good Christian, I might even be a deacon, but you can forget about me speaking. I'm not speaking for You if my words are not being honored because that is fraud."

In James 1:5 the Bible says: "If any man lack wisdom, let him ask of God and God will give it to him liberally." (And I braid him not because he has the audacity to ask God for a little information.) I went before God in the early 80's and God began to show me His truth about disease from the Scriptures. It wasn't He could not heal. It was that we had to become sanctified certain areas of our lives before He would heal. Diseases in our lives are the result of a separation from Him and His word in specific areas of our lives. God would have had to become double minded, would have had to become evil in condoning evil, in order to bless us in our sins. Except for those times when He would "have mercy on whom He would have mercy, disease was an issue to do with circumcision of the heart.

A lot of people struggle with the supposed "gaps" between the Gospels, the book of Acts and the other Epistles. After Acts, there is little further discussion about healing and deliverance. Thus some have said, "Well it passed away because you don't find it." "Healing was only for Christ or the disciples and not for us." I struggled with that. I'll be honest with you.

One day my eyes were opened and I saw something and I have never looked back from the ministry God set before me.

The Lord came and He demonstrated the love of God and power over the devil, over sin, and disease. He demonstrated it in Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John, and His disciples and the early church also - demonstrated it in Acts. Then, from Romans all the way through Jude, you will find the Scriptures teaching us about sanctification. You can't have Matthew, Mark, Luke, John and Acts until you have dealt with Romans to Jude. You cannot expect God to bless us if we are separated from Him in an area that needs to be dealt with. I like to say it this way; "we have been taught so much about God's promises and not much about His Spirit of discernment."

If somebody came to me as a pastor with simple arthritis, and asked me to pray for them, I would say, "No, I'm not going to do it." If they said, "but the Word says to come before the elders and be anointed with oil and be prayed for" I responded, "No, I've been there, done that!" Do you know how many times I'd prayed for people with arthritis in the past? None of them were healed. I quit praying for them; it was a waste of my time.

But one day God opened my heart. I was ministering in 1985, when 5 ladies came up to me. Each of them had arthritis. Two of the ladies had gnarly disfigureation. I said to them, "You know there is a responsibility before God for healing" I want to tell you, healing and things you get from God, to a degree are conditional to your obedience. I am not into legalism. I'm into grace and mercy. But I want to tell you that with freedom comes a degree of responsibility.

As you study through this teaching, I'm going to touch the very fabric of your lives. If you're interested in your lives and your families' lives, this is a good time to listen. I'm going to sow seed. Just as the rain comes down and waters the crops and returns to the clouds, the Bible says the Word does not return void. (Is. 55:11) I'm
going to seed (plant) KNOWLEDGE into your life.

The knowledge I have is not only accurate scripturally, but it’s also accurate medically. Coast to coast in America, I deal with disease. A number of doctors consult with our ministry regarding their own lives. Doctors across America call me, and I consult with them about their patients. I have doctors who send me their patients by phone and consult with me about the spiritual roots of disease.

I sense the tide shifting across broad denominational lines. Our ministry is a trans-denominational ministry. What is a trans-denominational ministry? It is one that believes that in spite of denominations, God is still on the throne. The Lord Jesus is still the Word that came in the flesh. and the Holy Spirit is still on the earth today. One Faith. One Lord, One Baptism, until we come into the unity of faith (Ephesians 4:5-6). That is what I mean by trans-denominational.

If I stumble over your sacred cows of theology, I'm sorry, it's not in my heart to do that even unintentionally. I ask you to thoughtfully listen to what I have to say. You'll find that what I have to say may bear witness and answer a lot of your questions.

I told the 5 ladies with arthritis that there would be a condition to their healing. I asked them to think about the people who have injured each of them in their lifetime, either through word or deed. Someone who didn't treat them right, victimized them, lied about them, abused them, either emotionally, physically, verbally, or maybe even sexually.

I asked them, "When you think of their name, or their face, whether they're living or dead, what do you feel? Do any of you have that high-octane ping going off?" They all said, "Yes, there is somebody I have not had resolution with." There was bitterness and unforgiveness. I told them that in exchange for your healing, you are going to have to get that right with God right now or else we are wasting our time. You're going to have to forgive that person.

The scriptures say, in Matthew 6:15: "If you from your heart do not forgive your brother his trespass, your Father which is in heaven will not forgive you yours." Has anyone ever read that Scripture? Do you think it is there just for the fun of it? Do you think it is a situational scripture that only applies to some and not to all?

People ask me, "Pastor, does God forgive all manner of sin?" No, but He wants to. That's His nature. He said He does in 1 John: "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins."

How, then, do you resolve the Scripture in 1 John with the other one in Matthew that says, "If you from your heart do not forgive your brother his trespass, your Father which is in heaven will not forgive you yours"? When you take a good look at these Scriptures you'll find that, yes; you can go to heaven with sin because it is by faith we’re saved, not by works.

Christians for the most part, believe we are saved by grace and by faith. But because you are born again and because your spirit has become alive in God, does not mean you have resolved the consequences of the sin issue in your life. Otherwise, we wouldn't need sanctification, would we?

I told these ladies that an exchange would happen for their obedience. I said, "If
you, from your heart, will forgive that person of their trespasses, sincerely, whether 
you feel like it or not. I'm going to ask God to heal you. But, if you just do it because 
you want the healing for selfish reason and you are using this kind of like a mechanism, 
or a system, or a mantra; we're still wasting our time." The Bible says, "If you, from 
your heart" ... from your spirit, forgive. Your head might still be pitching a fit 
about what they did to you because that's in your memory. The Bible says, "As many who 
are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." (Romans 8:14)

Are you being led by your psychology, or is the Spirit of God leading you? Who lives 
within your human spirit and makes you sons and daughters of God? Are you being led by 
the Spirit of God, or by the intellect and by other thoughts? I ask the question because 
it's an important question.

I led them into a prayer of repentance and forgiveness. I am here to tell you that 
when I finished the prayer, I looked up to them and said, "How's your arthritis doing?"
All of a sudden, it dawned on them they had no more pain. Fingers had straightened, 
the pain was gone, and all 5 ladies stood there totally freed from crippling arthritis 
and its pain. I never ministered healing one time.

When they met the conditions of HIS nature, He was there to heal. That's the reason 
I am not too impressed by (and I say this carefully) healing crusades.

I don't know if you are aware of this but fear is a sin. Fear is the #1 plague of 
America, and it's the #1 plague of the world. Fear of tomorrow, fear of death, fear 
of man, fear of dying, fear of disease, fear of mother-in-laws, fear of your neighbor, 
fear of yourself. We are a people of God who are in bondage. We're paying an incredibly 
high price. God's people are being sent back into the world for help, when the answer 
is waiting in His Word to set you free.

I am more interested in getting you into a better life, not just getting you into 
heaven. The Lord's Prayer says: 'Thy will be done, in earth as it is in heaven." When 
I read 3 John 2, it was over for me: "Dearlty beloved, I wish above all things that you 
prospect and be in good health even as your soul prospers." God's perfect will is not 
to heal you. God's perfect will in the Word is that you don't get sick. In Deuteronomy 
28, God has promised, if we are obedient to him, that none of the diseases of Egypt will 
fall upon us.

Newsweek magazine, in an article in 1990 called "The Power To Heal", said: 'The fate 
of the spirit is relegated to religious specialists who have little to say about their 
followers' physical well being." Most pastors in America today don't understand diseases. 
They don't understand disease and they don't understand psychological problems. They 
know how to get you born again. They know how to balance a budget. They know how to 
visit hospitals, marry people and bury the dead. But they don't know what to do with 
disease. So they'll send you out into the street to an unregenerate, unrenewed, heathen 
who is a specialist in a disease and maybe even call them the anointed of God.

In the Old Testament, if somebody had leprosy and later said they were clean, to whom 
were they sent to determine if they were healed? The priest! The New Testament says, 
if there be any sick among you, call who? (James 5:14) If I have anything to do with 
it in my lifetime, I intend to bring the pastoral ministry back to where God wanted it
from the beginning. The way that happens is if God is honoring what ministers are teaching by healing diseases as the Word is applied to the lives of the people.

Last year, I taught in a Baptist church in Houston. A member of that church had been healed of multiple chemical sensitivity. She had not been able to go to church for over 20 years. She was isolated, could only eat 2 to 4 foods, suffered from electromagnetic sensitivity, chronic fatigue syndrome, and multiple allergies. God healed her. He healed all the peripheral diseases around MCI-EI. That little Baptist church is really rocking because she is back singing in the choir every Sunday. They asked me to come and teach on roots of disease and so I got behind their nice Baptist pulpit and taught. I came back again that evening and taught for another 2 ½ hrs.

The next morning they brought a lady to me privately that had cancer of the lung and cancer of the bone. She had been to all the doctors and had all the bone scans and x-rays. She was the mother of two children. Because I knew the spiritual root of her disease, I just kind of laid it out. This is your disease; this is what I see. It took about 3 seconds and she was bawling like a baby. I had touched her pain. I had touched her spiritual dynamics: God opened her up with discernment and I put my hand right on that thing that had been festering for years, causing eventual destruction of the two parts of her immune system that protect us from cancer called anti-oncogenes. When those enzymes are destroyed in our bodies, the immune system is compromised and cancer cell mitosis can begin instantly.

I told her, "I don't know what God's going to do but I do know you are going to have to get right with God in this area of your life." She said, "Pastor, I've known that all the time but I just couldn't get to there, I just couldn't get over it." I said, "Would you like to go there and get over it?" She said, "Yes." We led her into a place before the Lord and before the Father, a place of soul searching, a lace of repentance, a place of getting right with God. I just ministered to her and broke the power of the spirit of death, that power of cancer, and commanded his power to be broken.

Thirty days later, I got a phone call. She had been back to the doctor and had bone scans and X-rays. There was no evidence of lung cancer or bone cancer.

Her pastor has already sent me 2 letters, asking me to train his deacons, train his teams. He was ready to start taking a new kind of care of his sheep. He said, "Pastor, thank you for coming and allowing the Lord to speak through you about the connection between sin and disease."

See, we think sin is robbing banks, we think sin is maybe prostitution,- we think sin is maybe lying and stealing. Would you consider fear to be sin? Would you consider bitterness to be sin? Would you consider self-hatred to be sin? Would you consider these things to be sin? The Word says it is: I think certain sins have become socially acceptable. We are paying too high a price for them.

About 30% of all cancers have a spiritually rooted component. I specialize in cancer to some degree, but I don't have all the answers. We are very familiar with uterine, ovarian, breast, and prostate cancers. We know exactly why they happen. In the section on the spiritual roots of disease I will go into this in detail.

About 80% of all the diseases of mankind have a spiritual root with various psychological
and biological manifestations. I am not a doctor. I am not a psychologist. I do not mix psychology with ministry. I am a servant of the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. No man has taught me, but He has taught me.

**All spiritually rooted disease is the result of separation on three levels.**

**First: Separation from God, His word and His love.** Mankind is diseased because first of all we are separated from God and His word and His truth and His love and that includes members of His church. You know how many of the wonderful, believing saints I talk to are not sure God loves them? They had an earthly father that did not represent God their Father in their life. God the Father is now guilty by association. He's a mean, bad dude.

Religion teaches that God the Father is sitting on the throne with lightning bolts waiting to strike you dead if you're bad today. That's not what I read in scripture. Our God is a loving God who says, "God is love" (I John 4:16) and "For God so loved the world that He gave." (John 3:16) Jesus said, "You've seen Me, you've seen the Father." (John 14:9)

I like to have a little fun with religion. I love relationship, but to me religion is a killer. I try to bring people into that place of healing - that place of receiving. You see, healing doesn't ultimately come from Jesus. It comes from the Father. Jesus says, "I only do the things I saw My Father doing. I only say the things I heard My Father saying." James 1:17 says: "All good things come down from The Father of Lights where there is no variableness of turning." Psalms 68:19 says, "Blessed be the Lord, who daily loads us with benefits ...the Lord of our salvation."

I get a real kick out of these "Jesus is Lord", signs on churches. I wondered what happened to the Father. He's not Lord? The Lord's prayer says: "Our Father who art in heaven." (Matt. 6:9-13) Jesus said, in John 16:23, "In that day you will ask Me nothing, but you will pray the Father in My name and He shall give you what you ask." I like to see these "Jesus is Lord" signs, but I'd like to see "Father is Lord" just above it. Jesus said, "My Father and I are One, but He is greater than I." (John 14:28) The order of the Godhead and the government of God is first, the Father; second, the Word that came in the flesh as Jesus; and third, the Holy Spirit.

**Second: Separation from yourself.** Do you know how many people - do not like themselves? Do you know how many people struggle with self-hatred, lack of self-esteem and guilt? It's a massive plague. How can you not love yourself if God loves you? He's greater than you are. He who is greatest and holiest of all, God the Father, says He loves you. Under what gospel do we have the audacity to say we do not love ourselves? If we do, we make ourselves in opposition to God. We make ourselves a God unto ourselves, deny His statement of love, and open ourselves up to the enemy to agree with us. Instead of hearing God speaking to you by His word, and by the Holy Spirit telling you that you are loved and that you are "OK", you are going to hear this voice coming into your mind telling you how rotten, or stupid, or worthless you are.

In this ministry, we deal with many autoimmune diseases: lupus, Crohn's, diabetes, rheumatoid arthritis, and MS, to name a few. All autoimmune diseases have a spiritual
root of self-hatred or self-bitterness. Diabetes can be defeated. Lupus or rheumatoid arthritis can be defeated.

Do you know what really irritates me? When somebody says, "That's incurable, they are just going to die anyway." Do you know what that does in my spirit? I am so grieved. That means to me that person believes that Satan and death are greater than God and the Lord Jesus and His Word. I do not agree.

Do you think God needs a disease to get you to heaven? Do you think that God needs to torment you so you can get over the great divide? Why have we become so acclimated to this kind of thinking that we have to die and move into Glory because of a disease? I think we've been had! I think we've been bewitched! I think we're following another gospel! Where did euthanasia come from, anyway?

God, through Moses, prophesied that your lifetime should be 70 to 80 years and anything less than that is a curse. Where did this term "retirement" come from? Moses was 80 years of age before he even started his ministry.

Third: Separation from others. Separation opens the door to spiritually rooted diseases. Unforgiveness, or bitterness toward others, contributes to separation. When you think of someone who has wronged you, do you feel it in the pit of your stomach?

We need to start looking at those high-octane pings. You will always remember that individual and what they did to you, but you do not have to carry the emotions of hate, or bitterness. If you have truly forgiven them from your heart, these emotions will be gone. You will still have the memory, but God will heal the pain and so you can have victory over the situation. It doesn't need to run your life.

We are not only into healing, but we are into disease prevention. Would you like to avoid certain diseases in your lifetime?

Newsweek magazine Sept 24th 1990, says, 'The future of medicine does not lie in the treatment of illness but in preventing it. Throughout the 20th century, medicine has advanced primary care by improving curative care. Curative care has its limits. Psychoimmunology, (the science that deals with the mind's role in helping the immune system to fight disease) will become a vitally important clinical field in the 21st century. Perhaps this will be the most important medical field, supplanting our present emphasis on oncology and cardiology. Healthy thinking may eventually become an integral aspect of treatment for everything from allergies to liver transplants and prevention of disease."

Family trees are a very important diagnostic tool. Behavior and health problems tend to repeat themselves. We see patterns that repeat from mothers and fathers to their children. This is true in both biological and spiritual disease. Ex. 20 teaches about the sins of the father being passed on to the third and fourth generation. Psychologists also have told us that certain personality characteristics and behaviors, such as rage, anger, or molestation, roll over to the next generation.

Would you like to prevent disease in your children? Do you think it's possible?

When I get involved with people, people who are about to be married, I look at the family trees from both sides to see what we're bringing into this family package. If we don't deal with what's happened in the family tree, and if you don't deal with what's
in your personal lives, your children will inherit your curses.

If you want to do something for our children; let's go before God and get our lives straightened out so that we can break the power of sin so genetically inherited diseases no longer exist. In our ministry, nationally, we have documented evidence of genetic code changes. When a disease was diagnosed through the genetic investigation by an oncologist, after ministry and healing, the genetic pattern had changed and no longer could this person have that specific disease again. Do you think that's possible?

Are we just going to go on this toboggan ride from generation to generation and do nothing about it? Look into your families and you will see some of the same diseases, personality traits, and characteristics of relationships repeating; mothers and daughters not getting along, fathers and sons fighting with each other. Broken relationships of some kind are passed along until someone decides that is enough and breaks the cycle.

In an article in USA Today, a number of women were asked: "Where do you go when you are sick? Who do you talk to?" About 50% of all women said that their primary care doctor is their main source of health care information. The other half reported as follows: 24% of all women learn about their problems and solutions from magazines and newspapers; the other 7% from TV and radio; another 5% from a relative or a friend; another 5% from self-help books; 4% from school courses and 2% from a pharmacist.

Not even in a fraction of a percentage is a pastor ever mentioned. Yet God is the Creator. He is our Savior. He is our healer and He is our deliverer and if He created us, He knows what's wrong with us! Would we dare go there and ask Him to reveal that to His children? I have; I'm just foolish enough to believe He will answer me. Or smart enough.

I am not against doctors but I believe, in our ignorance and our separation from God, that we've asked the medical community to do something they are not qualified to do. That is to pastor us. I don't find anywhere in Scripture, especially in Ephesians 4, where a doctor and a psychologist are considered to be a gift from the Lord Jesus to us. I found apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers there that are a gift to the body, but I did not find doctors or psychologists.

Psychologists have become the pastors of America, and God does not anoint them to be such. We have asked our medical community to be our healers of spiritual diseases, and they are not qualified. That's why allopathic medicine is failing. The medical community does not know the etiology of over 80% of all diseases. If they don't know the cause, how can they cure disease? They can't. The best they can do is a little management of the disease with drugs that often have terrible side effects.

Because the church has failed in this area, people are running to alternative and New Age modalities of management. But these too are failing, because again they only offer "management" of the disease. People are beginning to come back to the church.

I head up a ministry that has people coming from coast to coast; 45% of the people seeking help are unchurched and unsaved. I have them coming in the back door, "Pastor, can you help?" The world is turning the comer, coming back to God, but the church is turning the comer away from God. I think it is time to let God be God in our midst with understanding and discernment.
The true etiology of many diseases reveals an often overlooked, spiritual dimension. This dimension, more often than not, goes unaddressed by the afflicted, their health care providers, and even their spiritual leaders.

MY PURPOSE AND INSIGHT

Disease prevention, not disease management is my goal. My parents were ministers. I'm a third generation spiritual leader. I grew up with the knowledge that God heals because of my mother's miraculous healing.

My mother was dying with fibroid carcinoma cancer. A fast growing fatal tumor had wrapped around her juggler vein. Just two months after my birth, she was dying. She was paralyzed. Masses of cancer had grown around her juggler vein and up into the base of her brain; they were up and down her whole neck area. She made a Hannah type covenant that if God would heal her, she would raise me, Henry, in the knowledge of God.

In this private moment of prayer, God healed her instantly. Mother's doctors were amazed to find no evidence of cancer. No medical treatment had been given and yet the masses of cancer were gone, evaporated. Even more remarkable, her healing broke a pattern, a genetic curse from her past. You see, her mother had died of cancer within 2 months of giving birth to her. With this curse defeated, my mother lived another 33 years.

In my later years, you noticed I said, "Later years" ... The Bible says, "Teach a child in the way he should go and when he is old, he shall not depart from it." (Prov.22:6) In my later years, I dedicated my life to God and the study of the Scriptures. The Scriptures seemed to indicate that the Lord wanted to heal all of our diseases. Yet I observed that only a small percentage of people have ever defeated incurable diseases, including those that looked to churches for their healing.

I understood the frustration of Carl Jung as he observed his minister father preach a gospel that offered no solutions for the diseases of the soul and the body. Today's psychology is the fruit of that frustration as an attempt to manage the diseases of the soul through therapy and drugs. I observed the church, religions, alternative medicine, spiritual groups, allopathic medicine, chiropractic, and eastern mysticism, trying to decrease the effects of disease through various methods. In the end, all I really ever saw was disease management.

I want to say something to you; the best you have going for you in American medicine are HMO's. The insurance industry recognizes that disease is on the increase and they're going to cut their cost, cut their risk for the benefit of the stockholders, and you're going to pay the price. They are going to pay what they want to pay for your medical care, and no more. I suggest that there is a more excellent way.

I did a seminar in New York City, held in an off Broadway theater that was donated to our ministry for two days. In my audience was a doctor from New York and at the end of two days he came up to me and said, "Pastor, I am a member of the medical community here in NYC. I have been here listening to you for two days. When you say that disease management is the best that the medical community can offer, you have been very generous to our industry. We could only hope to achieve disease management. That would be good
if we could do that. National statistics from the past two years show that with all modalities with treatment for cancer including surgery, chemotherapy, vitamins, supplements, and all the various types of therapies, the average life extension was only one year. That one year of prolonged life came at great expense and with tremendous pain and suffering."

I don't know about you, but when I read Psalms 103:3, it said the Lord not only forgave us of all our iniquities but He healeth us of all our diseases." It doesn't say: "He helps us manage all our diseases."

Let me say something to you; I couldn't heal a fly with a toothache. I don't have any powers; I'm just a shepherder. I'm not a healer; I'm just a guide. I know He who is God, and I know His word. As a minister, I cannot teach a gospel that makes God less than omnipotent. I have to hold out for that. I also have to hold out that God is omniscient. He knows everything; He knows the past, the present and the future. I also have to hold out that He is omnipresent. He's available world wide, all the time, everywhere.

The fourth area that I have to hold out for is something you have probably not heard a lot about; God is also obnificient, all creative, ever able to fix that which needs to be fixed. Being obnificient makes Him magnificent. King of Kings and Lord of all lords.

He is God of all gods. He is the Creator of all flesh. He is the sustainer of all of mankind. He is in love with you and I am in love with Him. I hope you are too!

Over the years, God has shown me many insights into why mankind has disease. It is not that God cannot heal you, or that He doesn't want to. The problem is that man does not understand disease. We have one into captivity and are perishing either because of lack of knowledge or just no knowledge. Isaiah 5:13, God said to the prophet Isaiah, "My people have gone into captivity because they have knowledge. Hell hath enlarge itself and swallowed them up into all of their fame into the depth hell." He is not talking about heathen. He is not talking about Gentiles. He's talking about MY PEOPLE, called by My Name, set aside by My covenant. My people in the earth are going into captivity because they have no knowledge. In Hosea 4:6, the prophet says: "My people perish because of lack of knowledge." So whether it's lack of knowledge or no knowledge, "We have become like sheep who have gone astray, each of us according to our own ways." (Is. 53:6) We would like to make sure we change that, if we can.

My investigation over the years, from the Scriptures and practical discernment, has unearthed many spiritual blocks to healing. In fact, the basic principles that, when applied, will move the hand of God to heal, are the same principles that, when applied, will prevent disease.

The very same principles that you can apply in your life to move the hand of God to sustain you, to heal you, and to deliver you - if you start applying them now in your life (even if you don't have a disease) - will keep you from getting that disease in your lifetime:

Remember Deuteronomy 28: "Because of our obedience to God in His word and our fellowship with Him in the covenant, He will put none of the diseases of Egypt upon you." That is
a valid promise even today. Now either we are going to continue in promise or we're going to teach bondage.

God's perfect will is not to heal you. His perfect will is that you don't get sick. Today, I stand 100% not for disease management but for disease eradication and prevention on a regular basis if at all possible.

Jeremiah 3:14-15: 'Turn, oh backsliding children, saith the Lord. For I am married unto you and I will take you one of a city, two of a family, and I'll bring you to Zion. I will give you pastors according to my heart which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding." It is my prayer that you will and could receive this. As a Pastor, I consider this to be my ministry, and a gift to you. I desire to feed you with knowledge and understanding.

II Tim 2:24-26 says: "A servant of the Lord must not strive, must be gentle unto all men, patient, apt to teach in meekness, instructing those that oppose themselves, that God per adventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth that they may recover themselves from the snare of the devil. Having been taken captive by the devil at his, the devil's, will."

In this teaching I can give you enough information and enough knowledge that you will be able to come before God so that the work of sanctification, healing and deliverance could begin for you and your loved ones, your friends or your families. Remember I told you my purpose is to sow seed, to leave behind a foundation for God, by His Spirit, according to the Word of God and according to knowledge that's available both from the science community and from the Word. My purpose is to bring you to a place where you may recover yourself from the snare of the devil.

The other day someone said, "Pastor, I believe God gave me my disease. I'm closer to Him because of it." I had someone else say, "Well, I just believe my disease is from God, it just teaches me how to be humble. It's my thorn in the flesh; His grace is sufficient for me." Could be, but I asked him if he was going to a doctor. He said, "Oh, yes." I said, "You hypocrite! How dare you interfere with God's will in your life."

I was ministering in a Church of Christ in southern Maine many years ago and the head deacon came up to me after the service. It had been a powerful service that lasted 3 ½ hours. This deacon had injured himself. He was moaning, groaning, and complaining and I said, "Would you mind if I pray for you? Maybe God would heal you of that pain." He said, "Oh no, brother, I don't want any prayer, this pain reminds me of the sufferings of Christ, what He did for me on the cross. It is a constant reminder, of what He did for me." I looked at him and said, "Suffer on brother!" I think that sometimes we create theologies based on our lack of knowledge.

The beginning of all healing of spiritually rooted diseases begins when you make your peace with God, and accept His love once and for all, accepting yourself and accepting others. Deuteronomy 6:5 says, "You shall love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, with all thy soul and all thy might and you shall love your neighbor as yourself." If you do not love yourself, you cannot love your neighbor. You may pretend you do. If you do not love yourself, than you cannot love your neighbor because you are unable to receive their love.
People's inability to give and receive love today is a tragedy. If somebody were to come up to you, give you a big hug, give you a million dollars, and say you were the best thing since peanut butter, could you receive that? Could you receive it without feeling guilty?

We have been so tragically victimized in the family that it is amazing we are even here today. The failure in all family problems begins with the man. The salvation of all family begins with the salvation of the father and husband in the home. God did not create woman to be the spiritual leader of the home. He created the man. The Bible says the head of the woman is the man. The head of the man is Christ and the head of Christ is the Father.

Many women today are having real problems. Eighty five to ninety percent of my caseload nationally is female. God has used me to heal more females than you can imagine. God's first ministry is to the fatherless and the widows; not to how many scriptures you can read in your Bible today (even though that is important to be in the Word to build your faith). James 1:27 says: "Pure religion, undefiled is this: that you shall visit the fatherless, take care of the widows and keep yourself unspotted from the world." That is sanctification. Pure religion is where you begin taking care of the fatherless, taking care of the widows and keeping yourself unspotted from the world.

I deal with many people whose fathers are still alive but they are fatherless. I deal with many women whose husbands or ex-husbands are still alive, and yet they are spiritual widows. The fallout and the diseases that have come upon us because of these sins are of great magnitude.

I think the world will come to a well church faster than it will come to a sick church. There's more to salvation than saving your proverbial butt from hell. The gospel message includes day by day blessings. I believe that it's God's will that He blesses people.

Faith. many people struggle with faith. Maybe you're sick, you have a disease and you have been told you don't have enough faith. Maybe you have been listening to some of these people teach that you need to do something to get more faith.

The Bible says in Romans 12:3: "To every man and woman has been given a measure of faith." You have enough faith. You could always pray, "Lord, increase my y faith", however, you have enough if you only believe. You're going to have to determine the difference as to whether you're following God from your head or your heart.

If we follow God out of our head, we're all in trouble. My poor head pitches a fit most of the time. If I didn't have the Word of God down in my spirit, mixed with faith by the Holy Spirit that lives within me, my life would be a wasteland. My poor head pitches a fit with the Word of God all the time.

Your mind needs to be continually renewed by the washing of the water of the Word. (2 Cor. 4:16, Eph. 5:26, Col. 3:10) Romans 10:17 says: "Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the word of God."

In Hebrews 11:1 we're told; "Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence not yet seen." Do you have hopes? Is everybody here hopeless? Do you have something burning on the inside that represents hope about something in your life, about you or somebody
else? Do you? Then you have faith, because faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not yet seen. If it's already come to pass, do you need hope? Do you need faith?

I was hungry this morning; I am no longer hungry. I ate. I no longer need hope or faith regarding my lunch. I am dreaming about dinner.

**Fear** is the substance of things not hoped for, the evidence not yet seen. Do you know how many of God's people are in "fear faith", not real faith? You may be in fear faith and think it's real faith but if you were in real faith, you wouldn't have the problem unless you didn't understand why you had the problem. I deal with fears such as phobias, paranoia, delusions, projections, anxiety, panic, panic attacks, phobic realities, agoraphobia, claustrophobia, and mother-in-law phobia.

Fear projects into the future. Faith also projects into the future, doesn't it? Fear involves projection, number one, and then displacement, which is avoidance. God has taught you in the word of the Old Testament all the way through the New Testament that you do not run from an enemy. When you study the warfare garments in Ephesians, there isn't anything for your backside! You don't run from an enemy in your life, and you don't hide from your mother-in-law. You don't hide from your enemy. You don't hide from fear of disease. You don't hide from your disease. You don't go disappear down inside.

It's time for you to come up and take your place in the land of the living once and for all because what's the worst that can happen to you anyway. You can die and go to heaven, so what's your problem? What are you afraid of? Well, that sounds like you're whining!

**Gossip**

In the church, we sometimes attack each other too. That's an autoimmune disease! The sign out in front of your church, the one you see as you walk in the front door, says, "Hallelujah, Love One Another." You'll know them because of the love they have one for another. In Isaiah 58, the people of God were saying: "Hallelujah Lord, we love you. You are our Father and You have redeemed us from Egypt.

Yes, we come and we worship You with the songs of David, and we come before You, and yes, You are our Lord, our God, and we love to come, we love to pray, we love to fast, we love the law, we love, love, love but why haven't You healed us?" That's the question of God's people in Isaiah 58. Do you know what God said? "Yea, I've watched you fasting and praying; but you pray for strife and eat each other alive: I have caused My ears to become deaf to you."

What is Isaiah saying? God is saying, you want My blessings but you don't want My friends; you don't want My sons and daughters.

I was talking with somebody the other day that was kind of chewing about somebody ...you know, gossiping. I looked at them and I said, "How dare you say that about a friend of Jesus. Do you realize that person is a friend of Jesus? What do you think Jesus thinks about you talking that way about His friend."
Do you think Jesus is our friend? Do you think I have a scripture to stand on? He said, "I no longer call you servants, I call you friends." (John 15:15 among many others) Friends don't talk about each other. Friends build each other up. Friends cover with love. "Perfect love covers a multitude of sins." (I Peter 4:8) In Gal 6:1, we're told "If a brother be over taken in a fault, those of you who consider yourselves spiritual, restore such a one." It does not mean to stone them by sundown. "Restore such a one in a spirit of meekness and consider yourself also, lest you be tempted in like manner and fall away in the same type of bondage." Verse 2, "Bare you one another's burdens and so you thus fulfill the law of Christ."

My purpose is to sow seed into your hearts. Whether God gives the increase or not, I don't know. I don't know you. I don't live inside your body, you do. I don't know if you're going to get lost in the desert between Egypt and Promise or not. I'm sure going to lay some stuff on you and I'm going to bring you some insight and I'm going to bring you some discernment. I promise you I've got the fruit to prove, nationally, that God has honored this teaching. Because I know disease, even when I don't know the person and don't know the circumstances, I know what's behind the disease spiritually. I was able last evening to tell a person the secret parts of their heart. Why? So they could recover themselves into right standing with God and be healed. That's the fruit of this ministry.

II Timothy 2:24-26: "The servant of the Lord must not strive, must be gentle to all men, patience, apt to teach in meekness, instructing those who oppose themselves that God peradventure would give the repentance to the acknowledging of the truth that they may recover themselves from the snare of the devil because they have been taken captive by the devil at he, the devil's will."

When a person is in captivity, captivity by the devil, they don't know it. They don't understand. Why? Nobody has told them. Read II Timothy 2:23 to the end of the chapter in the majority text (otherwise known as the King James).

Jeremiah 3:14: "Return O faithless sons, declares the Lord; for I am a Husband to you, and I will take you one from a city and two from a family, and I will take you to Zion." God got a hold of them, brought them to Zion, and He gave them pastors according to His own heart to teach them with knowledge and understanding. What am I doing with you? Giving you knowledge and understanding and discernment. Say this with me; "Promise without discernment is still bondage."

Go to Hebrews 5, the last verse, with me. "One who is able to handle strong meat is one, who by reason of exercise of his senses, is able to discern both good and evil." I think ladies and gentlemen, we have been so God conscious that we have forgotten discernment. A sign of maturity is not just knowing good, it's knowing evil as well, so that you know what is of God and what is not. That's a sign of maturity.

I'm not into sin consciousness. That produces condemnation. I am into conviction, and that requires discernment. All condemnation is of the devil. All conviction is of God. They both say the same thing but there is a wrong spirit behind one and a right spirit behind the other. If you're in condemnation, you are trying to hide from the problem. If you're in conviction, you're running to face the problem. Have you been
there? Have you done that?

Let me tell you something with great authority, you do not have to resolve one issue with somebody that has victimized you in order for God to heal you.

If you are waiting for resolution between them and you before you can be well, you've bought the biggest lie you've ever bought. That would be tying you back to the tragedy, back to the victimization, back to the break down.

You stand alone before God and alone you shall be in your salvation, in your healing, in your deliverance, and in your judgment. All of us shall stand before God one day and we can't tote a bunch of people with us and say, "They made me do it. They made me do it." You will stand alone.

Remember II Timothy 1:7: "God has not given us a spirit of fear but of power, of and a sound mind."* The antidote to fear is the Godhead. The antidote to fear is trusting the Godhead. John 3:16 says, "For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son." Who gave the only begotten Son? The Father. [* power = deliverance / love = trust / sound mind = fellowship]

Jesus said, "You've seen Me, you've seen the Father. I only do the things I saw My Father doing, I only say the things I heard My Father saying." (John 14:9)

The Father is Love, but the sound mind comes from which other member of the Godhead? Jesus, who is God, the Word.

You have God the Father, God the Word who came in the flesh, and you have God the Holy Spirit. The eternal Godhead. God in three Persons. In Deuteronomy 6:4, it says: "Here, oh Israel, the Lord our God is one; He the Lord is one." That word "one" is the Hebrew word 'echad' which translated means plural unity. Right there in the Torah, in Deuteronomy you find the Godhead. You also find it other places such as Genesis 1:3 and Isaiah 48:16,17.

From that standpoint, the antidote to fear is fellowship with the Godhead. I'll tell you what I think; if I threw a $1,000,000 bill out here, you'd be scrambling for it because it would be your prize. I think we have lost our first love. I think it's time to get hot for God again. I think it's time to fall in love with Who He Is, all over again.

In dealing with autoimmune disease I Corinthians 11:29-30 is an example of a block, not a root, but a block to healing. "For he who eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnati on to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. For this cause, many are weak and sickly among you and many sleep. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged." Many of God's people were weak. Could that be like Chronic Fatigue Syndrome? A little exhaustion?

When we get into fear, anxiety and stress teaching in a later chapter I will show you where exhaustion comes from in the human body other than from a hard day's work. We'll talk about potassium depletion, ionic base, about what the medical community knows about exhaustion tied to Multiple Chemical Sensitivity-Environmental Illness and also Chronic Fatigue Syndrome.

"Some people are sick" - some are sickly. Does the word "sickly" to you mean "sick"?
What about, "and many sleep'? It doesn't mean they sleep in church; it means they die premature deaths. Why?

Because they do not rightly discern the Lord’s body. There are two levels. The first area of the Lord's Supper or Communion because people are sick and weak and die premature deaths, is because we have eliminated one half of communion.

I may bump into some of your theology but if I do, I sure do love you, and I hope you love me too!

It splits right down the middle - those who believe God heals today and those who don't believe God heals today. It's a dispensational issue.

Communion or the Lord's Supper represents two realities: the shed blood, which is the cup, and the bread, which is His broken body. Christ's broken body is not for forgiveness of sin. The Bible says, "Without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness of sins." So His shed blood makes it possible, because He was the sacrificial lamb that allows us to appropriate forgiveness from God our Father. It's by His shed blood that we have the penalty paid for sin.

Many people are appropriating the blood for the curse. However, it's Jesus' broken body that paid the penalty for the curse to fulfill the law that says, "Cursed is he that hangeth on a tree." (Gal 3:13) It was by His stripes that we were healed and we appropriate that today to our lives. (Is. 53:5, I Peter 2:24) If we come to a Communion service, and partake of the cup and the bread, but we deny healing and deliverance as part of the atonement today, we eliminate the provision of God in our lives as a human being apart from salvation and eternal life in that day. For that reason, because we eliminate the broken body, but we celebrate it, and we don't believe it, then we cannot partake. For that reason many of us are filled with disease and insanity today because we have said in our heart that it passed away two thousand years ago. If you don't believe it, you don't have to want about it happening.

If you don't believe God heals today, don't worry about it, He won't. If you don't believe that God heals today then He will not. According to your faith, so be it unto you. (Matt. 9:29) Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. I've taken this position: that many times we have disease among God's people because we have eliminated one half of the provision of the Communion and the sacrament of Communion, The Lord's Supper.

Now, the other aspect of I Corinthians 11:29-31 has to do with us eating each other alive. This is "not discerning the Lord's body". Who was the Lord's body apart from what He did at the cross? Who else if not the Lord's body on earth today - The Church. We are the body of Christ. When we go to Isaiah 58:2, it says, "Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet. Show My people their transgressions and the house of Jacob their sins."

This has to do with God's people, the Old Testament church. He's not talking about the heathen; he's not talking about Gentiles. He's talking about God's people, and ladies and gentlemen, God's people blow it and sin. We fall short of the glory of God continually in some areas of our lives. The Bible says in Hebrews 12:15, "Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you,
and thereby many be defiled."

When you are around someone who falls short of the glory of God, it means they have spiritually pooped all over you. They have defiled you, they have violated you, and they have demonstrated part of their old nature.

What are you going to do with it? Eye for eye, tooth for tooth? That passed away! Jesus did away with eye for eye and tooth for tooth and said, "You're going to love them." (Mat 5:38-44)

If we have bitterness, if we have rejection, if we have unloving spirits, if we have hatred, it's ping-pong time and then slam-dunk, right? Many times our lives are like a massive ping-pong game; I'm going to get you before you get me. That root of bitterness will keep you from the blessings of God.

In Isaiah 58:2-3, God by the prophet Isaiah speaking, "Yet they seek Me daily, they delight to know My ways as a nation into righteousness and they forsook not the ordinance of their God. They asked Me the ordinance of justice; they take delight in approaching God. They say where have we fasted and you see us not."

This is a conversation from God's people to Him. We've been fasting and praying. We need some help. Help God! It looks like the heavens are brass; You're not listening. You're not listening. You're not answering our prayers. We have been fasting, we have afflicted our soul and You don't even pay attention. You don't even pay attention. You take no knowledge. God said, "Behold in the day of your fast, you find pleasure and exact all of your labors. Behold you fast for strife and debate and to smite with the fist of wickedness. You shall not fast as you do to this day to make your voice to be heard on high." (Isaiah 58:4)

God goes on and talks about the fast that He's called us to and it's not absence of food and water. Many people quote verse 3 in Isaiah 58 out of context to try and prove that fasting and prayer will move God's hand to heal and deliver you. I don't find it scripturally. I don't find it there, quite the opposite.

Could it be that we have mixed up fellowship with petition? Could it be that we misunderstand that God is not just interested in being our provider, He's interested in being our Father? The Lord is interested in being our Savior, our spiritual husband forever. That's why we are called the bride of Christ, you know. There's a marriage supper; do you all teach that in your church?

I have my PDR manual on drugs. Most everybody in any seminar that I do dealing with disease is on a wide variety of drugs. That's what you've got going for you in today's world, and with every drug you're taking there is a component called "side effects."

One of the things that I do in ministry is that before you counsel with me, my staff does a general intake and a medical intake. In the medical intake, we want to know all the medicine and drugs you are on. Each of those drugs has side effects and you may be struggling with what seems to be a disease and instead it may be a side effect of a drug.

I tell you I cannot minister to side effects. I tried years ago and found out I was wasting my time. We're very careful in determining in a person's life that what they
are dealing with is actually the root problem disease, and not the side effects from a drug that they're taking.

An article on April 24, 1998 in USA Today was about **Deadly Drugs**. Why are so many drugs killing so many patients? Adverse reactions to prescription drugs are the 4th largest cause of death in America today. It's a Pandora's Box of hell. We will teach you on pharmakia and sorcery.

Now if you are taking prescription drugs, don't let me condemn you. If that's where you're at, that's where you're at.

**Would You be interested in A More Excellent Way?**

Through this ministry, there are now many people in America today that no longer need drugs of any type and who are living normal lives. Would you consider that to be a viable option for your life? This is the "cutting edge" of medicine in America, and it's awesome to be involved as a pastor. Isn't the "cutting edge of medicine" a funny place for a pastor to be?

The #1 killer in America is Heart Disease. #2 is Cancer, #3 is strokes, #4 is Adverse Drug Reactions, #5 is Pulmonary Disease, and #6 is Accidents of all classes. Is that a sobering statistic? Let's look at an anti-anxiety drug, Prozac. Prozac is the drug of choice. It is being prescribed by doctors without any consequence; doctors who don't have any understanding as to what it even involves. Prozac is given to people who have anxiety. Do you know what one of the first side effect of Prozac is? Loss of libido.

Do you know what loss of libido is? Loss of sex drive. The guy has already got an anxiety disorder, and his wife wonders why he's lost all interest and he's not chasing her. Galatians 5, in the majority text, calls it witchcraft. Well study and what Paul has to say about that subject.

I operate in various gifts of the Holy Spirit. I don't make a big deal of it. It's there when it needs to be there. I don't know if you believe in the gifts of the Holy Spirit found in I Corinthians 12 or not. They are there and they are there for a reason.

If I didn't believe in them, I wouldn't be teaching about spiritual healing. I wouldn't be teaching about disease. I wouldn't have any basis to do it. To teach about disease and teach about healing and get no one healed is kind of stupid.

I am reminded of the Scriptures: "You say you have faith, I'll show you my faith by my works." (James 2:18) "Faith without works is dead." (James 2:17) There is another scripture that is a little tougher, it says, "They who say, 'Yea Lord' but deny the power thereof, from such turn away."(2 Tim.  3:5) "When the Lord comes, will He find faith in the earth?" (Luke 18:8)

In Hebrews 4, we learn that the children of Israel did not enter into the land of promise because they did not mix the gospel they had heard and received with faith. That is the first reason; the second reason they did not enter into their rest (as God entered into His rest in creation the 7th day He rested) is because they did not cease from their own labors.

Do you know when you start truly believing God you cease to perform as if you were
God? Do you know there are so many people trying to be a God to themselves that they truly are the author and finisher of their own life?

Do you know how many people I deal with who are driven to succeed, to leave a million dollars for their children even when they know that their children are going to blow it on nothing? So, can this be called vanity? Do you know how many people are driven?

Have you not heard the scripture, in the "book of whoever" that says that, as many as are driven by the Spirit of God are the sons of God? Does it say that? In the "book of whoever" it does. But it does not say that in the Word of God, does it? What does the Scripture say? "For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God." (Romans 8:14) The devil drives and God leads. That's why the Lord is called the Shepherd that leads us into green pastures. (Psalms 23)

We can not bypass the penalty of sin in our lives.

I would say that probably 70 to 80 percent of all disease in America and in the world that is considered incurable, with the name syndrome or incurable attached to it, has a spiritual root.

I'm not against nutritionists; in fact we have two nutritionists who are part of our ministry. I believe in a good balanced diet; I believe that you've got to take care of the temple. I believe if you get your rest, drink enough water, eat the proper foods and so on, you'll have overall good health. However, good nutrition, rest and water in themselves do not heal the defects that come from separation from God and His Word, or deal with sanctification and sin.

I want to say something to you. Nutrition does not replace repentance. I am reminded of the Lord when He was ministering. He ministered to someone and He had just healed them and He made this incredible statement, "Go your way and sin no more lest a worse thing come upon you." John 5:14 Why did He say that? Because the Lord, Himself, your Savior, my Savior, my Boss, directly tied the lack of sanctification to disease.

There are many people today trying to bypass the penalty of the curse of disobedience by various modalities and they are getting nowhere. Allopathic medicine has its place. We need doctors, we need people who understand the human body and the human soul, but there aren't many practitioners for the human spirit. That is our next topic.

In my investigation in getting involved in people's lives, I've found that God wanted to heal us. He said that in Psalm 10. "I am the lord that forgiveth thee of all thine iniquities and healeth thee of all of thy diseases."

I also found it 3 John 2 "Dearly beloved, I wish above all thins that you prosper and be in good health even as your soul prospers." And I read in Thessalonians 5:23, "May the God of peace sanctify you wholly in spirit, in soul and in body."

I believe God wants to work with us. I believe He is a loving Father. I believe also that we have become separate from God in our understanding of disease and we would like to take a shot at correcting that.

In understanding disease, spiritual, psychological, and biological, we'll find that
the Bible has a lot to say about the subject. I'm privileged to be on the cutting edge of medicine coast to coast because of this Biblical understanding of disease. There are doctors who consult with me across America, as well as therapists, psychologists, pastors, and individuals.

It's a funny thing to be a pastor and be on the cutting edge of medicine. It's an enigma to the medical community. As one doctor said, "What is a Pastor from Georgia doing messing around with disease?" Well, I'm messing around with it because my Boss is the Great Physician. I'm messing around in it because the Creator of all flesh is the One who knows what's wrong with us. I'm messing around with it because God ordained it. I'll show it to you in scripture that the pastor is to be responsible for all the affairs of God's people.

I think, and I say this very carefully, that God is just about ticked off at the psychologists being the pastors of America. If there are any psychologists reading this, I love you man, I love you woman. But I do think you have taken some things away from the pastors that are rightfully theirs to deal with: In the Old Testament, if anyone had leprosy, under the Old Testament church in order to be considered cured, who did they go show themselves to? The priest. In the New Testament, it goes a little further. James 5:14-15 says: If there be any sick among you, call for the elders of the church and they shall anoint you with oil, pray the prayer of faith, for the prayer of faith shall save the sick and if the have committed an sins the shall be forgiven." Right here in this one verse we see the lack of sanctification in a believer's life and the consequence, which shows us the relationship of sin to disease.

As I began to serve God in ministry, I believed God could heal, I saw it in the word, and I saw it in life. As I mentioned before, I'd pray for people but less than 5% ever got well. The same thing happened in the church I was in and in other churches across America. In my prayer time, I went to God and asked Him about this dilemma.

I saw just as many Christians in doctors' offices as non-believers. I saw the same number of people in psychiatrists' offices saint or sinner. Both were there with psychological problems. I didn't see any difference between saint and sinner when it came to any other of the pathologies of mankind: drug use, divorce, alcohol, etc. I said, "God, my name is Henry. I feel your call on my life and if you want me to help mankind, you better solve this dilemma of what happens between salvation and heaven."

I began to search the scriptures and give my heart to God. The Bible says, "If any man lack wisdom, let Him ask of God and God shall give it to him liberally and braid him not because he had the audacity to ask God something." (James 1:5) Then I ran across another scripture, "You have not because you ask not." (James 4:2, I John 5:15) I just figured I'd ask. Gradually and surely I began to understand.

It wasn't that God could not heal us. It was that He couldn't heal us without denying His own holiness and giving us a leavened gospel that would say we could keep our sin and yet receive His blessings.

I bumped into the very reality of the doctrine of Balaam. I really believe that the doctrine of Balaam is in the church today. This is not an indictment; this is an observation. What is the doctrine of Balaam? You know who Balaam and Balak were? Balaam
was the seer and Balak was the heathen king. Balak wanted the children of Israel destroyed. He didn't like them, they were in his country, and he wanted them out. But they were blessed. He called for Balaam, the seer to find a way to curse God's people. The first thing Balaam should have done was stay home. But he didn't.

The Bible says that Balaam taught Balak how to get God's people cursed. Here's the deal. Balak came to Balaam and said, "I want them cursed." Balaam said, "I can't do it. They are a blessed people. God is their Father. He's bringing them out of Egypt. They are in covenant; they have the law. I cannot curse them, they are blessed."

Balak had this incredible thought. "What would happen if I could get them to sin?" He came up with the idea of tempting the girls of Israel with the boys from his country, and tempting the boys with the girls in his country. He tempted them to worship the pagan idols. The first thing you know, Israel was sinning. Guess what came? The curse came, and there was no provision for safety any more and 24,000 Israelites died in the plague that came as the result of their sin. You'll find this account in Numbers 22-25.

I think the church has come to a place where they have overplayed grace and mercy to the point that they say because they are in covenant, you can sin like a devil and there are no consequences, I disagree.

I'll tell you why I disagree. I have had to get sanctified and still am under the pressure of the Holy Spirit every single day. I used to be so afraid I would shake like a leaf when someone came to the door. If I talked to you, I would never look you in the eye. I'd look at your nose, your toes, or the ceiling. Now people wish I would stop looking them in the eye. I used to be a walking hypochondriac. I'd be in the doctor's office 6 months out of the year. I'd have strep throat 4 or 5 times a year and miss from 2 to 3 months of work because of massive infections. God healed me of all of it. My immune system was healed. How and why was I healed? I had to confess sin in my life. I had to get sanctified. I'm working out my own salvation every single day now with fear and trembling. I don't mind repenting to God.

I heard somebody teaching the other day say, "You never have to repent again, once you are saved." I disagree! If I blow it, if I sin against you, I'm going to repent to you. If I sin against you and I injure you knowing or unknowingly and I'm aware of it, I will repent to you and ask you to forgive me. I will do that with every single person on this planet that I have known, do know, or ever will know.

The Bible says, "If you have ought with your brother go to your brother alone." (Matt. 5: 22-24) If that's the condition between us and one another, how much more should it be with us and our Heavenly Father? If we walk in the light as He is in the light then we have fellowship one with another. (I John 1: 7) And if we don't, the blood of Jesus cleanses us from all unrighteousness. Scripture tells us that we must ask for forgiveness in I John 1:9, "If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness."

In II Corinthians 7:1 it says: "Dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and the spirit." He is speaking to the saints, not to the heathen.

I want to tell you something. The same principles you apply to your life that will move the hand of God to heal you in covenant are the same principles that, if you apply
them to your life, will prevent disease in your life.

**Spirit of Fear**

Earlier I quoted from an article in *Newsweek* magazine entitled, "Great Expectation:" That said: the "future of medicine lies not in treating illness but in preventing it." This was written 9 years ago.

It continues: "Throughout the 20th century, medicine has advanced primarily by improving curative care, but curative care has its limits. Accompanying the use of more technology to prevent and treat illness is Psychoimmunology (the name has since been changed to neuropsychoimmunology). "Neuropsycho-immunology is the science that deals with the mind's role in helping the immune system to fight disease; a vitally important clinical field, perhaps the most important medical field in the 21st century, supplanting our present emphasis on oncology and cardiology. Healthy thinking may eventually become an integral aspect of treatment of everything from allergies to liver transplants."

II Timothy 1:7 says, "God has not given us a spirit of fear but of power, love and a sound mind." All three members of the Godhead are present in this scripture. Power - Who is the power, of God? God, the Holy Spirit. Who is the Love factor? God, the Father. "For God the Father so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son God (the Lord Jesus) that whosoever believeth on Him shall not perish but have ever lasting life." (John 3:16) I John 3 says, "God is love." Talking about the Father.

Psalms 68:19 "He daily (the Father) loadeth us with benefits even the Elohim of our salvation who is the Lord Jesus." The Father is Love. Ezekiel 18, the last verse, "Adonai Jehovah, the Father's will is not that any man should perish but all should be saved." That's what it says in the Old Testament in the Hebrew, and in the New Testament, the Greek says the same thing in harmony with the old. The Father's intention is to save, and to preserve, because of love.

The third part of the Godhead is the antidote to fear - a sound mind. How do we get a sound mind? "Our mind is renewed by the washing of the water of the Word." Who is the Word? Jesus is the Word. John 1:1 tells us, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. In v: 14, we learn, "And the Word became flesh and dwelt amongst us, and we beheld His glory, glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth." Rev 19:11-13 says: "One comes. on the horse and the saints with Him and His name across His vesture is a banner that says His name is the Word of God." Jesus Christ is the Living Word.

What is the antidote to fear? A relationship with the whole Godhead; fellowship with the Father, fellowship with Jesus, who is the Word, and fellowship with the Holy Spirit as He indwells you. You won't have any fear then. You will be hanging out with God.

The people coming out of Egypt under Moses did not enter into promise, number one, because of their unbelief, and, number two, because they did not cease from their own labors.

Do you know that man is trying to become his own healer? How much money have you spent trying to heal yourself? How much money have you spent on physicians?
I know of one person with Multiple Chemical Sensitivity - Environmental Illness who spent over $500,000 trying to get well.

The Lord and I didn't charge her one cent! The father of another person who was healed of MCS-EI had spent $400,000. She's well today. Didn't cost her a cent.

Don't you think that is a more excellent way?

It's free, a free gift. Just like salvation is 'a free gift; God's love and His knowledge and His understanding is a free gift. The Bible says in Proverbs 25:2 that: "It is the glory of God to conceal a matter but it is the honor of Kings to search out the matter."

When I minister to someone and they are not healed, what do you think we ought to do? Make up a theology that God doesn't heal today? Make up a theology that that person didn't have enough faith? What do you think we ought to do?

I will tell you what I do; I go to work. I go back to God and say, "Why not? You better talk to me, Boss. Why weren't they healed?" Do you know what? There is always a reason that healing didn't happen.

II Timothy 2:24-26 says: "The servant of the Lord must not strive, must be gentle unto all men, patient, apt to teach in meekness, instructing those that oppose themselves that God peradventure may give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth, (facts) that they may recover themselves, from the snare of the devil having been taken captive by the devil at his, that is, the devil's will."

Now what are we doing giving God the glory for disease when it was the devil who put it on us to begin with? I said this the other day to someone and they said, "Well, Pastor, I believe God gave me this disease, it's from Him, it's my thorn, and His grace is sufficient for me. I believe this disease is God working me over. It's His chastening." I said, "Are you going to a doctor about it?", He said, "Well, of course, yes." I said, "You old hypocrite, what are you doing interfering in God's will for you life?"

It's amazing to me to hear people giving God the glory for a disease and then go to a doctor trying to get healed. If that's the case, if disease is from God, then Jesus Christ of Nazareth was the biggest rebel against His Father, I have ever seen The Bible says that a healed everyone that came to Him and cast out all their devils and not onetime did He say, "This is from God so enjoy it."

Now I don't know whose lord you follow, but that's the Lord I see. He's my Boss. That's the gospel I preach. If someone is not healed, there is a spiritual root and there is a block that has to be dwelt with. There's a root problem, which gives the devil a right to your life. Go before God and just lay it out. When you get the root figured out, we'll check and see if any blocks to healing exist.

I have documented, from Scripture, over 30 blocks that will prevent God from healing you. You know that's why we get so disillusioned when people go to healing seminars, listen to television evangelists, or go to church healing services. They sincerely pray for God to heal them and what happens when they don't get healed? What do you do then?

I'll tell you what I do; I go and find out why they aren't being healed. We are finding the reasons every day.
Do you think fear is sin? I deal with allergies, simple and multiple. I tell people with allergies this: "When the spies came into promise, what was the land filled with? Dairy products, sugar, and wheat. It's time to take back your dairy products, your sugar, and your wheat." The Word of God says in I Tim. 4:3-5: "There is nothing evil in itself (including food), but all things taken with thanksgiving are sanctified with prayer and the word of God." (Parenthesis mine) There is nothing evil in itself. When I read Genesis 1-3, it said that God created all things. He didn't say that His creation was "good". He said it was "very good." Do you think I am going to tell my Father in Heaven, my Boss, that what He created in food was bad?

There are many people who were allergic to food that are eating it normally today without any reactions or problems and who are now living normal lives. Would that be A More Excellent Way?

Proverbs 17:22 says, "A merry heart doeth good like a medicine." Our success rate with MCS-EI in America today is nearly 100%, in almost 10 years of ministry. Our success rate with Chronic Fatigue Syndrome is nearly 100% after 8 years in that one disease.

Our success rate in certain diseases is so phenomenal that it defies imagination. I get calls and letters frequently from the people who have listened to my tapes. The lights go on. Remember II Timothy 2 - God meets them, and heals them. They walk out of diseases.

When we don't get a healing, what do we do? Will we go into unbelief, go into doubt, make a new doctrine, rewrite the Bible, go hide, and become atheists. No! We'll go back to God, and ask Him why the devil still holds us captive at his will. Why is he holding us captive at his will? That's what II Timothy seems to indicate. We need to find the strongholds in our lives that are keeping us from receiving God's healing.

In Isaiah 42:22 it says, "For this is a: people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore." I say restore! I stand boldly before God, and all men, and I say restore those who are in prison houses and are a prey to the beast of the field. I take a stand, I put my foot down and I say let's go for the win.

God is still on the throne, He still answers prayer, He still talks to His people and gives them knowledge and understanding that He may show Himself strong. His eyes still roll to and fro throughout the earth. His ears are still open to your cries and He is looking to see if there be any who do seek after Him, so that He may show Himself on their behalf. (II Chr. 16:9) I believe that.

In Jeremiah 2:8, we read; 'The priest said not, Where is the Lord?' In the case of diseases in God's people in the Christian church, not many pastors are saying today, "Where is the Lord?"

We taught earlier from I Corinthians 11 about communion, the Lord's supper, and why Scripture tells us that many are sick, many are weak and many die premature deaths. They did not rightly discern the body of Christ. Do you think that is an indictment or do you think that is a challenging statement of discernment?
The priest had not said, "Where is the Lord? And they that handle the law knew Me not; the pastors also transgressed against Me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit." (Jeremiah 2:8) Jeremiah 6:13-14 says: "For from the least of them even unto greatest of them everyone is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest. Everyone dealeth falsely." Look at verse 14, "They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, peace, peace; and there is no peace."

There are as many believers on Prozac as there are unbelievers. I know because I talk to them every week. Prozac is a cheap substitute for the Holy Spirit, Who is called The Comforter by the Lord.

Jeremiah picks up the theme again later on in chapter 8 that says the same thing all over again. Back in Jeremiah 3:14-15 it says, "Turn, oh backsliding children, saith the Lord, for I am married unto you." The Lord is your spiritual husband. You guys have a husband.

Not in the carnal, human standpoint, but in the mystical standpoint of Him being our Master forever. The Lord is my husband and I want to be a good helpmate. We're going to have a marriage supper of the Lamb. We are all called the bride of Christ. Do you believe that? I believe it. Where the Lamb goes, I go. Where He's been, I'm going. What He's done, I want to do. What He's said, I want to say. Because He said, "I only do and say the things I heard My Father saying." (John 14)

If it pleased Jesus to do the things and say the things the Father said, then I ought to be obedient and follow Him and my Father, and say the same things, think the same things, and do the same things. We would be a better church.

There are always some that claim to have a new special revelation, and are seeking followers. When you have mastered from Genesis to Revelation we'll talk about new revelations. "Turn away oh backsliding children with the Lord, for I am married unto you." (Jeremiah 3:14-15) If you're ever struggling with your identity problem, you ought to take this scripture and stick it in the face of the enemy and say, "My husband is the Lord, I am married to Him."

Take that lack of self-esteem and that self-hatred and that guilt and tell it to hit the door, lack! I am the Lord's and He loves me, He has called me, and I have been given to the Lord by the Father forever. "I will take you one of a city and two of a family and I'll bring you to Zion and I will give you pastors according to my heart which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding." (Jeremiah 3:15)

I'll not say peace, peace When there isn't any. Nor am I going to send you to Prozac. We are going to come before God, find where the bondage is, where the roots are, where the blocks are, and get right before God so that the scriptures can be fulfilled.

Christ said: "Peace give I unto you but not as the world gives, give I unto you." (John 14:27) Would you be interested in that kind of peace? The peace that passeth all understanding. Do you believe that's a rare commodity or can it be reclaimed? I'm here to tell you that we're reclaiming it all over America. Jesus also said: "Come unto Me all you who are heavy laden and I will give you rest." (Mat. 11:28)
I've been asked to sit down with the leader of a large denomination in America, with over 15 million members, in a think-tank of leadership. They are staggering under the revelation that I'm teaching. There are people in their churches being healed all over the country. Their hearts are open to a more excellent way of the Lord's blessing and grace as they deal with sanctification and the healing that's coming into their people.

I've been asked to present ideas that will lead this denomination into healing and deliverance as a way of life. I think it is about time.

Whether it be Lutheran, Baptist, Nazarene, Episcopal, Independent Baptist, Free Will Baptist, whatever the denomination is, from coast to coast, the truth of God's Word is true for each one.

I had the wonderful opportunity of sitting down with Joseph DeKotch in Pasadena. He is the Pastor General of the World Wide Church of God. Do you know they've had a major paradigm shift? Hank Hanagraff in the "Quorum of the Cults" has removed the World Wide Church of God as a cult because they have come out of Armstrongism and have now become part of main line Christianity and renounced the err and heresy of Armstrongism. The entire organization has become born again. The Association of Evangelical Churches of America has accepted them, and I had the pleasure of having dinner and spending 3 hours with the Pastor General in January of 1998. Many of their pastors and their people are in contact with our ministry, and their hearts are open to a more excellent way. I told Joseph that the worst thing that can happen to them is to become another dead church. Don't go there!

If God can get a cult and bring it completely around and present it to the Father in right thinking, that's a miracle. Would you dare believe the same thing for Mormons? Would you dare believe the same thing for Jehovah Witnesses? Let me challenge you; don't throw the baby out with the bath water. Love the people, hate the sin, but separate the people from their sin so that the love of God might possibly flow into them through you.

God loves people who are in error. Were you ever in error? Have you ever been ignorant? Were you ever lost in your sins? Have you ever had to change your theology? I have had to change mine. Do you think it is possible to change your thinking? God said, "I'll give you pastors according to My own heart." Go to Jeremiah 32:17; "Our Lord God, behold, Thou has made the heaven and the earth by Thy great power and stretched out Thy arm, and there is nothing too hard for Thee." Verse 18 " Thou showest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompenseth the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them"

**Genetically Inherited Disease**

Manic depression is an inherited mental disease, caused by a continual underproduction of serotonin as a result of a defect in the 26th lower right hand side of the X chromosome. It is a recessive gene passed through the mother and the only way to defeat it is to reorder the genetics in the Lord to make it work. We have documented healing of manic depression and the dramatic genetic code change after prayer and ministry.

If God created an X chromosome perfect from the foundation of the world and if the
devil, because of the generations of sin, mixed up the amino acid base that changed the

genetics, God can change it back the way it was. The devil is not more powerful than
God is. If Satan can mess up genetics, Who do you think can fix it? Would we dare believe

that? I'm willing to give it a shot. I just said, "God change the genetics." He did.

What if I hadn't asked? What if I had withdrawn with unbelief, doubt and fear? Do
you think I might have gotten that kind of a healing? No, I'd just be like a kid. "Daddy,
I want a lollipop." The Bible says, "Lest you become like a child, you can't even see
the kingdom of God." (Mat. 18:3) Have we become so sophisticated in our religiosity
that we have forgotten how to trust simplisticly the living God for our lives? Have
we turned the immortal, invisible God into an intellectual concept? Do we serve God with
our heads or do we serve God with our hearts?

Jeremiah 32:19 says; "Great in counsel, and mighty in works: for Thine eyes are open
upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according
to the fruit of his doings." We choose what we shall have daily, blessings or curses,
life or death. As for me and my house, we are going to serve the Lord (Joshua 24:15).

If I step outside the perimeters, rm going to get back in the perimeters.

What would you think if I asked you to take responsibility for a spiritual root in
an exchange for healing? Would it be worth it? Would you dare believe that that could
happen? I want to tell you what the Word says, "God watches over His Word to perform
it" (Ex. 12:25, Jer. 1:12, Ps. 119:106). Mark 16:15-18 says: "They went everywhere
and preached the gospel and the Lord in Heaven worked with them, confirming the Word
with signs and wonders following."

I don't chase signs and wonders but I have discovered signs and wonders follow them
that believe. If you don't believe, don't worry about it because it will never happen,
but leave the rest of us alone who are believing.

I learned something about God; He has created us with a free will and He's not going
to force you to come to Him. He's not going to force you to become born again. He's
not going to force you to go to heaven. He's going to deal with you, but you're going
to have to do the responding.

Do you know people don't get born again against their will? We are just like a stubborn
mule. You couldn't make us do something if you tried. I can't make you do anything
against your will. You'd thrash me; you wouldn't put up with it. God can't make you
do it either.

If I could sow seed in your lives that God could use sometime in the eternal future
to give you a better life, would it be worth it? In a later chapter I will break down
many diseases, and tell you why people have that disease and what it's going to take
to move the hand of God to get healed.

A Jewish lady from New Jersey was healed before she was saved. Do you think God can
heal people who are not born again? Do you have to become born again before He will heal
you? I've found God will heal people who are not born again. But when they got healed
they sure got born again fast!

I had a wonderful lady come down from New Jersey whose husband is the President of
the Jewish Synagogue in New Jersey. She had Chronic Fatigue Syndrome, Electric Magnetic Field Sensitivity, and Environmental Illness. She could not even live in her home. She was allergic to heat, electricity, couldn't read a book, and couldn't have a light bulb on. She had learned of some one who had been healed and called me and said, "Pastor, I want to come down to Georgia and I want you to heal me." I said, "Oh, I don't heal anybody, He does."

Well, that brought up another subject. "Do you have to talk about Jesus if I come down there?" I said, "No, we don't have to talk about Jesus." She said, "Well, you're a Christian," I said, "You are Jewish, so I'll talk about the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Will that be OK?" She said, "Well, sure!" I said, "He is one of the same you know. I will talk about the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and I'll pray for you in the name of the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Could you handle that?" She said, "That sounds pretty good, but do I have to accept this Jesus? You said that you don't heal anybody and if I'm healed and it's this Jesus who did it, do I have to accept Him if He heals me?" I said, "No, but it would be a good thing to consider it because He is going to be the One who does it."

For four months we never discussed her disease. She got so mad at me. She came into my office, "What are we going to talk about today, pastor?" I would say, "The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Let's go to the Torah, let's go to Isaiah, let's go to Jeremiah." For four months, I revealed to her the National God of Israel who came in the flesh to die for her, the promised Messiah. She would take stuff back to her husband, who was a rabbi, and they would try to prove me wrong. They couldn't do it. I showed them the Godhead in the Old Testament Torah, in Isaiah, in Psalms - the plural unity of God. They couldn't prove me wrong.

Finally one day she came back after four months and said, "Pastor, I'm only 90% convinced that Jesus is the Promised Messiah but I am 100% convinced that He is God that came in the flesh and I am ready to receive Him as My Savior and My Lord." I led her in the sinner's prayer. We had a happy time. She is a wonderful lady and within 30 days, she was 100% well. In 6 months she went home and she is well today, marvelously healed by her Creator, her Savior and the Father who sent Him, who loved her from the foundation of the world with an everlasting love.

I had another Jewish lady in New Jersey that is 60 years of age, who had advanced osteoporosis, come to see our ministry through our National Ministry Line. There is osteoporosis from estrogen deficiency because of menopause. And there is osteoporosis that is non-menopausal, which comes from a spiritual root. Do you know what the Bible says the spiritual root is for non-menopause osteoporosis? I'll give it to you; envy and jealousy are the cause of rotting of the bones. Proverb 14:30 says it: "Envy and jealousy are the rottenness of the bones." Do you think there is a connection?

When we cracked Environmental Illness in 1990, there were seven words in the Bible that have been there for 3,000 years that were the insight God gave me to unravel this bizarre disease. Today, I'm a nationally recognized expert in the healing of MCS-EI, because I took God at His word. You're talking to the only man in America that has any success in the healing of this disease, coast to coast, worldwide. I don't mean to be
presumptuous, it sounds like I'm grandstanding now. No, I am letting you know how our wonderful God has done this.

I was flying across America to see someone who had MCS-EI. I didn't know anything about the disease at that time. They told me that pesticides had destroyed their immune system, then the allergies developed. I didn't know, I thought it could possibly be true. I was sitting in that airplane, talking to God, with my little Bible.

I said, "God, talk to me. Here I am, flying across America to see somebody who doesn't know me, I don't know them, and they are expecting to be healed by You, from a disease that I know nothing about." I had told this individual, "I'll give you ten days of my life to see what God will do. I'll drop what I'm doing. I'll fly across America. I'll come see what God will do." In Proverbs 17:22 was the answer from God for the healing of MCS-EI. Proverbs 17:22 says "A merry heart doeth good like a medicine."

Do you know laughter can strengthen the immune system? It has been documented that laughter causes the body to rapidly manufacture 'T' cells, and killer cells.

"A merry heart doeth good like a medicine but a broken spirit drieth up the bones." I stared at that thing and all of a sudden the lights went on. I went, "Wait a minute, a broken spirit drieth up bones!" Bones, bones, bones what's in bones. Couldn't be osteoporosis, too young, not diagnosed. Bones, drying up of bones. Immune system. It started to click!

In college I was a pre-med student, majored in biology, with a minor in psychology and so I had a little background in medicine. Wait a minute, the immune system, she told me the immune system had been compromised by pesticides but the Bible didn't say it was the pesticides that destroyed that immune system, but a broken spirit destroyed that immune system.

When I got to the persons' home, this individual said, "Has God showed you anything about my disease?" I said, "I'm not sure but I need to ask you a question. I wonder who broke your heart? I wonder who damaged you on the inside so severely that now you have a compromised immune system? I have a feeling the pesticide and the allergies are just a byproduct."

Today we have found it to be true. It is not chemicals, or odors that causes MCS-EL

The immune system is compromised because of fear and anxiety coming out of a broken heart: When you have a compromised immune system, you automatically have allergies.

The lady with osteoporosis in New Jersey didn't know God, though she was Jewish, she was separated from God. Because we were able to be involved in her life, we knew that she had envy and jealousy coupled with some bitterness coming out of some tragic circumstances of life.

My staff dealt with her over the phone. I have never met her in my life; my staff has never met her. Ninety percent of the people that are getting well in America are getting well over the telephone. Did you know there is no distance in the Spirit? In the story about the centurion, Jesus said: "I'll come and heal your servant." He said," No, no, I'm a man of authority, I tell my servants to go here, do this, do that, I perceive you are a man of authority. Simply speak the word and my servant shall be healed." When
the centurion got back to his hometown, he inquired, and the man was well. What hour was it? It was the same hour that Jesus had spoken. (John 4:53)

What did that show to me when I was growing up in the Lord? There is no distance in the Spirit and I can minister over telephone as well as I can in person, most of the time, not always. Isn't that amazing? Well, that will keep people from going down the street to a doctor, won't it? Just save your gas.

What makes this testimony so incredibly significant is that she was on prednisone. You don't have any chance of defeating osteoporosis while you are on prednisone because it also destroys bone density. She was still taking the drug when she went back to her doctor to have her tests. I have this in my files, documented by her doctor before and after. This is a documented healing by the medical community. She was 60, with progressive osteoporosis, menopausal and non-menopausal. She'd had it coming out of her late 30's. By early 40's she was in the advance stages of osteoporosis. They did the bone scans and the tests. He told her this, "I don't know what has happened to you. I've been in this business for years. I've been your doctor for years, but osteoporosis has been halted and not only has it been halted but in all bone scan areas of your bones, you have an average increase of 15% to 18% bone density body wide. You have the bones of a 30-year-old woman.

That's what God did when she lined up with the principles. You can't have strong bones and have the spiritual root not dealt with. Remember, I just read that to you from Jeremiah. If we follow after the opposite of God and His precepts, then we shall bring to ourselves the opposite of the blessings. The opposite of the blessing is a curse.

In Deuteronomy 28 there is a whole section on blessings and curses. God said: If you do this then, I'll do this, but, if you don't, then all these curses shall come upon you. (It is important to note that the curses do not come from God. They come from Satan.) On the cursing side is all manner of disease.

On the blessing side it says this: "And it shall come to pass if you shall hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all His commandments of which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth: and all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee." There are conditions to healing. You don't just get it by barging in and making demands. The condition is obedience to God. Obedience is better that sacrifice.

I am not into legalism. I'm into something much deeper than legalism. I'm into something called "heart change."

I want to tell you something; I don't serve God because I have to. I serve God because I want to. I don't love God because I have to. I love God just because I love Him. I'm not obedient to God because I am afraid of scorching my butt in hell. I serve God because I want to be an obedient son. I've been a rebel too many years. I'm a sinner saved by the grace of God and I am worthy of death but God chose otherwise. I am a grateful prodigal and I'm a grateful son and I know what I've been saved from. I am not going back. You can go back if you want but I am not going back with you. I just came from there. I know what it's like. I'm not going back into cursings; I'm going on into
"Choose this day what you shall have, blessing or cursing, life or death." (Joshua 24:15) It's your choice. In Deuteronomy 28, you will find the 3 key words in Scripture; they are "IF", 'THEN" and "BUT'. I've said one day I'm going to teach a sermon called, "If, Then and But". Freedom requires responsibility. There is a required action on our part in order to receive God's blessings. You cannot have your sin and have your blessings.

I want to teach you something, if you have ears to hear. In Scripture, when the children of God were coming across Jordan, Joshua separated God's people around two mountains; Mount Gerizim and Mount Ebal. Mount Gerizim was the Mount of Blessings; Mount Ebal was the Mount of Curses.

From Deuteronomy 11,: 26-29 it says, "Behold I set before you this day a blessing and a curse; A blessing if you hearken unto the commandments of the Lord your God and a curse if you shall not hearken unto His commandments. You shall set the blessing upon Mount Gerizim and the curse upon Mount Ebal." As God's people came into promise, they were brought into a place of discernment immediately. What was the discernment? Choice. You are going to choose what you're going to believe. Your going to choose which path you shall follow.

The interesting thing about Mt Gerizim and Mt Ebal is that Mt Gerizim, which is the Mount of Blessing; was real close to where this was enacted, but Mt Ebal was way up north in southern Syria. They were not mountains that were equally distant from the camp. Why? Because God was bringing a very powerful truth to His people; in your obedience to Me and My commandments, which is best for you, the blessings are immediate and close by, however.

If you are disobedient, the curse is a long way off, but it shall surely come. God built into this a type and shadow; the fact that in His grace and mercy, He would build into our lives time for reflection, time for conviction, and time to work it out. So rm building into your consciousness today, precepts, concepts, the theology of God to bring you to a place of focus to recover yourself from the snare of the devil, not only for the healing of disease but for the prevention of it.

In Deuteronomy 28, there are a bunch of blessings and then there are a bunch of curses. In the two categories, under curses are all manners of disease and then it says, "and other diseases not written shall come upon you". (Vs. 61) For every disease allopathic medicine thinks they have cured, five more pop up brand new. Did you realize that?

This is a mess. This little Merck Manual I have here is getting thicker every year, because there are more and more new plagues that are surfacing. The study of disease is bigger than my Bible. The book, Pathophysiology - the Biologic Basis for Disease in Children and Adults, is thicker than my Bible. The PDR (Physicians Desk Reference) on drugs and the side effects is bigger than my Bible. I think we need to pay attention.

On the blessing side of Deuteronomy 28 there is not one disease mentioned. Do you consider disease to be a blessing or a curse? I consider all disease to be a curse. Why? Because the Bible says so. It says that when there's blessing, there's no disease.
You say, "Pastor, I thought we were freed from the power of sin and death at the cross. I thought that Christ said, 'It is finished.' Then if it was finished, and the penalty of the curse is paid, and you call yourself a believer, and you have a disease, you must not be born again. Because I don't find one Christian that does not have some type of disease in their life in America today at some degree and if it's finished then how come we have disease?"

I teach something, and this may not be your position, but I teach something called appropriation of what was done at the cross. It's the only thing that makes any sense. It is called appropriation, and it was granted when Christ died. He died for all the sins of the world. Did He do that? Did He pay for all sins once and for all? Is everyone saved? But it was finished; if it was finished then why isn't everyone saved? Because you have to appropriate it, by faith.

It's the same way with healing. Scripture says, "By His stripes we were healed" (Is. 53:5) and also says, "It is finished" (John 19:30). Jesus bore the penalty of the curse, but that does not mean that we get to keep our sin and also get our freedom.

If we were totally free at conversion, then why would we need to be sanctified and why would we listen to Paul tell us about circumcision of the heart? Why would Paul say to cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and the spirit in Corinthians 7:1?

I just raise the question. I've learned personally, I don't know what your walk with God is, but I have learned that I am working out my own salvation daily with fear and trembling by appropriation of His grace and mercy in His word and the circumcision of the heart which is an ongoing process. God is continually cutting away the part of me and my nature that He didn't create from the beginning.

Over here in chapter 28, it talks about barrenness, it talks about divorce, losing your cow and your goats, and in verse 58 it says that if you will not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book...

How do we know when we are under the law? Do you think that God's nature has ever changed? Does He say, "I change not"? (Mal 3:6) Did Christ come and change certain aspects of the law? Yes, He did. He rewrote certain aspects of the law concerning dietary rules, concerning Sabbath, concerning an eye for eye and tooth for tooth. Why could He do that? Because He is the Word. He said the first one to begin with on Mt Sinai; why couldn't He say it again and bring to us a greater freedom, not because we're forced to do it, but because we want to do it. Are you with me?

Deuteronomy 28:58, "If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of the law that are written in this book, that you may fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD; 59: Then the Lord will make your plagues wonderful, and the plagues of your seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses and of long continuance. 60: Moreover, He will bring upon you all the diseases of Egypt, of which you were afraid; and they shall cleave unto you. 61: Every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon you, until you be destroyed. 62: You shall be left few in number, whereas you were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because you would not obey the voice of the Lord thy God. 63: It shall come to pass that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will
rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to naught; and you shall be plucked from off the land wherever you go to possess it."

Look at verse 66: "And thy life shall hang in doubt before you; and you shall fear day and night, and you shall have no assurance of your life: v.67: In the morning you will say, Would to God it were evening! In the evening you shall say, would to God it were morning! For the fear of your heart wherewith you shall fear, and for the sight of your eyes which you shall see. That's pretty scary.

All disease is a result of separation on three levels. What do you think the solution is? The three "causes of disease" are:

#1 Separation from God and His Word, His person and His love. #2 Separation from you, from yourself. Not accepting yourself, not loving yourself, guilt and condemnation. #3 Separation from others. Breeches in relationship, hatred, bitterness, envy, jealousy, competition, performance, drivenness, lack of nurturing, lack of love, and on and on the list goes. I have found that all disease that has a spiritual root has a breakdown on these three levels.

The beginning of all healing of spiritually related diseases begins with your coming back in alignment with God, His word, His person, His nature, His precepts and what He planned on this planet for you from the beginning. The solution is restoration.

The second action is to accept YOURSELF in your relationship with God; getting rid of your self-hatred, getting rid of your self-bitterness, getting rid of your guilt and coming back on line with who you are in the Father through Jesus Christ.

The third area that brings healing is—when you make peace with .your brother, your sister and others, if at all possible. So, the beginning of all healing is restoration.

The Bible says this, "Thou shall love the Lord thy God with all of thy heart, with all of thy soul, and all of thy might and you shall love your neighbor as yourself." (Mat. 22: 37-39) You cannot love your neighbor if you do not love yourself. It is not possible. If you say you do, you are kidding yourself. It's not possible. You bring the strength of God into your life and then you bring the strength of God into others' lives, in that order.

Any breakdown in that sequence long term produces many, many diseases. Why? Because God commanded that you shall love your neighbor as yourself.

When I started to get involved with disease, I found that disease was a result of separation from God, first and foremost. It was right there in Deuteronomy 28. I said to God, "OK, you're telling me something. We have curses and blessing, what does that mean to me? Blessing and Curses, so we either blew it or we didn't blow it." God led me to Proverbs 26:2 in my sequence of thinking and it says, "As a bird by wandering and the swallow by flying, so the curse without a cause does not come."

I went, "Hmm, what are you telling me God?" In my understanding and in my mind I felt God was saying this, "If you see any disease, Mr. Henry Wright, you see a curse and if you see a curse, there is a reason for it. Did you get the point, son?"

Cause and effect, "if, then and but". "Are you telling me God that if I see a disease,
it's like a bird that has landed and a swallow that has landed but it had a right to?" He said, "That's what I said over in II Timothy 2."

Then in order to get the disease removed; I must get the cause removed. That's being sanctified. God said, "That's what I've called my people to. A people who are sanctified without spot or blemish. (Eph. 5:26-27) I've called them to holiness, (I Thess. 4:7) I've called them to walk before Me because I am their God (2 Chron. 7:17) and I've called them to be cleansed."

The curse without a cause does not come. (Proverbs 26:2)

When I find any evidence of disease today, what am I looking for? The cause; I go to the Word to find it, and I go to the medical community to find it I'm teaching pastors in America, "pastor you need more than Vines, Ungers, Stronges and a Bible. Instead of getting 14 translations, why don't you buy a Merck Manual, a Pathophysiology Manual, an Anatomy Manual, and a physiology book and why don't you do a little laymen's study on disease?" Fibromyalgia for example, is anyone interested in that?

Let me read you something: Fibromyalgia is what the medical community calls pain in fibrous tissues, muscles, tendons, ligaments, and other connective tissue. Do you know why it is there? I'll tell you why. You ladies have not been nurtured. You are paying a high price for your insecurities and your fears. Let me read this thing here, "The condition occurs mainly in females, Primary Fibromyalgia Syndrome, (PFS) is particularly likely to occur in healthy young women who tend to be stressed, tense, depressed, anxious, striving, and driven." (Merck Manual).

As a pastor, how long did it take me to get into position against this disease? As long as it took for me to read what I just read. Immediately I came back on the fly. Okay, fibromyalgia: the result of fear, anxiety and stress. Unresolved conflict and stresses, and you know that it's true. When the anxieties and the insecurities issues are dealt with, the fibromyalgia goes away. Similarly, when I deal with bitterness, the arthritis goes away. When I deal with self-hatred and guilt, lupus goes away. When I deal with a broken heart and those wounds, allergies go away.

I want to conclude this teaching today with a mandate. The mandate can be found in Ezekiel 34: "And one Jehovah, the Lord God, and the Word of the Lord came unto me saying, son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel." Who are the shepherds? Pastors. What am I? I'm a shepherd boy. I take care of sheep; I put salve on their wounds, I go over the cliff all over America, and I pull them up to save their lives.

All over America, I find them abandoned by the church, abandoned by their leaders, abandoned by their families. I've flown across America to help keep one person from dying more than one time. Multiple times. In fact, we said the other day that we were going to change the name of our ministry to "Over the Cliff Ministries". I'm always "over the cliff" with someone who is dying and separated.

Do you remember what the Lord said about the 99 sheep safe in the fold versus the one who went over the cliff? (Mat. 18:12) He placed a great premium on the isolated dying ones; and my mission is to gather them into the fold. My mission is to keep them
from going over the cliff to begin with: This is a more excellent way: prevention of disease.

Ezekiel 34:2 says, "Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy and say unto them, thus with the Lord God unto the shepherds; woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! Should not the shepherds feed the flocks? Vs.3: Shepherds, you eat the fat, you clothe yourself with wool but you kill them that are fed. You do not feed the flock. Vs 4: The diseases have you not strengthened, neither have you healed that which was sick neither have you bound up that which was broken, neither have ,you brought again that which was driven away, neither have you sought that which was lost but with force nor with cruelty have you ruled them.

Vs.5: And they were scattered because there is no shepherd and they became meat to all the beast of the fields when they were scattered. Vs.6: My sheep wandered through all the mountains and upon every high hill, yea my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth and none did search or seek after them. Vs.8: As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search of my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

Vs.9: Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the Word of the Lord; Vs.10: Thus saith the Lord God; behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require My flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

Vs. 11: For thus saith the Lord God; Behold I, even I, will both search My sheep and I will seek them out. Vs.12: As a shepherd seeking out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out My sheep, and I will deliver them out of all the places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. Vs.15: I will feed My flock, I will cause them to lie down saith the Lord God. Vs. 16: I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and I will bind up that which was broken and I will strengthen that which was sick; but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment."

Isaiah 61:1 "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; He hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted."

The healing of MCS-El is healing of the broken heart. A broken spirit drieth up the bones. (Proverbs 17:22) I spend more time healing broken hearts in America than you can imagine.

Eighty five to ninety percent of my caseload nationally for is years has been female. God has used me to heal an awfully lot of females from their abandonment by fathers and husbands and to get them back in line with their Heavenly Father and the Lord who sought them and bought them. I kind of get intense.

I want to tell you something; you better thank God for my intensity because I am a warrior. I am out to destroy the works of the devil and to reclaim God's precious flock from the hands of Satan and reestablish them into praising His glory here and now, not when you get to heaven. Then, when you get to heaven, you can give Him thanks for it.
AMEN!

In Isaiah 61:1, God says; "He has sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; Vs.2: To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

Vs.3: To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that He might be glorified.

(This is generational, and this is the healing of the generations. This is the breaking of inherited genetic curses This is breaking inherited familiar spirits from your family trees, the rollovers) Vs.4: They shall build the old wastes, and you shall raise up the former desolation, and you shall repair the waste cities, the desolation's of many generations."

I'm going to tell you that there is a revival coming to this planet, and there is a revival coming to this nation, but it will not be the type of revival that you may think it is.

The revival coming is one of sanctification and purification. I will tell you with all the authority of my heart that I can know, that the only way that it will be ushered in is the same way it was ushered in the first time; by the Lord 'When He carne. The healing 'of diseases, the casting out of evil spirits, and the establishment of His grace and His mercy; you can go and read about it from Romans to Jude.

A lot of people struggle with this: how come we didn't see healing of diseases and the great teaching of healing of diseases and casting out of evil spirits after Acts? The reason for that is this: Matthew, Mark, Luke and John is the Lord showing us God's love. Matthew, Mark, Luke and John demonstrated God's power through Christ over evil.

Acts demonstrated the early church's power over the same thing.

After the demonstration was done, it's sanctification from Romans to Jude. Without sanctification, you can't have Matthew, Mark, Luke, John and the book of Acts happening at all. It is not gonna happen.

When you have Romans to Jude in your life the blessings will come; the showers of blessing will come. Then the knowledge of God will flow because God's not going to bless disobedient children.

I have had to learn this the hard way. Would it be a fair exchange, obedience for disease? Would it be a fair exchange, sanctification for disease? Would it be a fair exchange, obedience for insanity? Would it be a fair exchange, trust in God for fear and anxiety? Would it be a fair exchange to believe and receive God's love versus an unloving, unclean spirit of self-hatred? Would it be a fair exchange to forgive your brother in exchange for the healing of cancer? Would it be a fair exchange to deal with fear and anger in exchange for heart attack?

You know what the Word says, don't you? "In the last days, men's hearts will fail them because of fear." (Luke 21:26) That's what it says.

39
I can go to a pathophysiology text and find that the basic cause for most heart attacks is fear and anxiety. How about Aneurysms, Strokes, Hemorrhoids, Varicose Veins; do you know what the cause is for those? Anger and rage.

You want to prevent aneurysms and strokes in your life? Get that out of your life as fast as you can. Rage, anger and hostility and that deep root of bitterness need to be dealt with, because you're going to explode at some point. As you are exploding spiritually, your body will respond in your lifetime.

Some people teach that there were certain spiritual attacks in Scripture that God didn't remove, such as the attack on Job, and Paul's thorn in the flesh. Proverbs teaches us that there is a reason. (Proverbs 26:2) Let's take a look.

Job had spiritual problems. Job's first spiritual problem, he told us himself in chapter 3:25; "What I have feared greatly has come upon me." The second thing that Job feared was evidenced when he became preoccupied with the spiritual safety of his children. (Job 5:4) That was an open door for fear. Then, in Job 41 & 42, when we look at the characteristics of the Behemoth and Leviathan, we find that Job had pride and spiritual arrogance. In his great discourse with God, we saw it, and then God cut him back down to size. When Job prayed for his friends, God removed the power of Satan and restored to him twice what he had previously.

In the case of Paul's thorn in the flesh, we're not exactly sure that it was a disease. The word "flesh" is a Greek word, but the word flesh as found in Romans 7, also has to do with our spiritual nature. It could also mean our human body. The Greek is a very limited language as opposed to Hebrew. In fact, in Greek, you'll find one word having more that one meaning. In the Old Testament, there are almost 9000 different Hebrew words that were used. The Greek Scriptures used a little over 5500 in the writing of the New Testament.

The reason for that is that the Jews, in the Hebrew, have a word for just about every meaning. This is not the case with the Greeks. Even in the English language, we sometimes have a word that has more than one meaning.

The teachings of Paul on the flesh have to do with the carnal nature; that part that is unrenewed within us called "the flesh". However, the word flesh can also mean your human body. Paul's thorn in the flesh may not necessarily have been a biological disease.

In Romans 7:15; Paul is talking about a spiritual battle he is having. "The good that I want to do, I don't do it and the evil that I don't like doing that's what I do. And so in the day that I want to do good and I don't do it and the evil that I wish that I would do, I do it. The day that I do the evil, it is no longer I that am doing the evil but sin that dwelleth in me." This is an apostle, 20 plus years an apostle saying that he had the indwelling presence of sin. In fact, he went on in that chapter and said there is a war, a kingdom at work within me that wars against the law of God bringing me into captivity to the law of sin.

It would seem to be, if we looked at Paul's discourse in the 7th Chapter of Romans, that his thorn in the flesh may not have been a biologic disease; it may have been an area of his carnal nature that he just never got under control.
He did say it was a "Messenger of Satan," and that it was not removed. The Word tells us why it wasn't removed. Because there was a chance that Paul might be over exalted in pride, because Paul was a Pharisee. He was a "Pharisee of Pharisees" and the chance of Paul having spiritual pride would have been very good. I don't have a specific answer.

We do know that it was a messenger from Satan. We do know that Paul prayed for God to remove it, and that God's answer was that it wasn't removed. But, I will offer this as a possibility. I consider Paul's discourse in Romans 7 shows us that he had some spiritual battles.

Peter was a little different. Jesus said to Peter, "Satan desires to sift you like wheat and when you have recovered yourself, strengthen the brethren." (Luke 22:31) Jesus did nothing to prevent that sifting of Peter by Satan. Why? Because Peter had spiritual problems.

The Chastening of the Lord. I have a particular opinion about the chastening of the Lord. I read in the Bible that when we follow our enemies, God gives us over to the blessings of our enemies, which is a curse. (Deut. 28:15-on) When we have had enough, or when the Old Testament saints, finally had enough, they would cry out to God, they'd repent, and He would end their captivity, and He'd bless them. He would release them when they repented.

Keep this in mind; the Lord is not putting evil on us, but giving us over to the devices of our own heart until we've had enough. When we recognize the spiritual defects of our life through conviction by the Holy Spirit, and through the laver of the Word, the spiritual defect is then purified. Some call it the "Baptism of Fire", the purging work, the sanctifying work of the Holy Spirit.

God did not give the spiritual defect. How could He put sin into our lives? That would be contrary to His holy nature. He wants to purge us from it. I John 3:8 says: "For this purpose was the Son of God made manifest; that He might destroy the works of the devil." In Acts 10:38 it says: "Know you this, how God anointed Jesus Christ of Nazareth with power and the Holy Ghost and He went about doing good and healing all that were oppressed of the devil."

Depression, Anxiety attacks and use of Prozac or Clonazepam

The side affects of these drugs are incredible. They are Serotonin enhancers. When Serotonin is released off the dendrite ends, in your body, the drugs block the return, thus prolonging the effectiveness of it. It is out there longer, which gives the person a sense of well being.

The key issue that we need to deal with is why do we have a Serotonin deficiency? A Serotonin deficiency will cause depression and anxiety. Depression, by clinical definition, is a chemical imbalance in the body, either through the introduction of drugs, uppers and downers, or deficiencies of normal neurotransmitters that are manufactured by our body.

One of the things that I deal with in this ministry is the over and under secretion of neurotransmitters. For example, Manic Depression is caused by an underproduction
of Serotonin, caused by a genetic defect producing a wide range of highs and lows, from manic to depressive. In the case of migraines, or binge eating, or weight problems, we also have an under secretion of Serotonin. It's non-genetic, and it's not the same as an anxiety disorder.

Prozac and other drugs used to treat depression are designed to increase your self-esteem. A lack of self-esteem is the root problem.

Lack of self-esteem, self-rejection, self-hatred, and guilt are very damaging to the human spirit, and are usually, caused by a father. Somewhere, there has been a lack of nurturing in childhood. Sometimes it can be inherited because the lack of nurturing has not been there from generation to generation.

The problem with Prozac is this; one of the primary side effects of Prozac is that it reduces libido and that creates a double problem.

Females taking Prozac are going to lose their libido and that has a negative effect on their sexual relationship with their husband. Males will lose their sex drive with their wives. That's going to create another problem: more anxiety, more guilt, more rejection, and more conflict. This results in a further decrease in serotonin levels, and now we've got a bigger problem. The only way to unravel this thing is to take a look at what's causing this serotonin deficiency and that is a spiritual problem.

**Why are some not healed?**

Sometimes you can have two people with the same sin and the same identical disease, and one is healed and the other is not. Why? God doesn't necessarily judge you for your sin, He judges you for your heart toward it. It is hard to teach this because if you are not careful, you'll make sin abound again.

King David was called a man after God's own heart. Yet, David had a man killed, he was an adulterer, etc. What made David different from Saul, his predecessor? Saul never repented. Psalms 51 tell us that David did.

The difference is in our attitude toward sin. Your heart toward God concerning sin is what moves Him. In Isaiah 57:15 it says, "The high and lofty one, He that inhabits eternity dwelleth also with Him that is of a humble and contrite heart."

What is the predicator for moving the hand of God? Your sinlessness, or your heart toward sin? I'll be very honest with you, historically and Scripturally, it seems that if you have a hatred for sin, even if you are still in your sin, God judges you according to the righteousness of your heart toward Him. Out of that perfect hatred for sin, God starts to deal with you so that you are better able to resist the sin, and thus removes the torment and that struggle.

There are other people who, when confronted with sin, harden and are not convicted; they don't have a perfect hatred for it. In fact, they either condone it or ignore it. God is going to judge you after the intent of your heart, not to the degree of your sanctification first. In Romans 7:15-17, we saw that the Apostle Paul also struggled with the issue of sin in his life.

I did a teaching some years ago on the 7 steps to sin. Temptation is not sin. Having
evil thoughts is not sin. If that were the case, we are all deep in sin. Thoughts come and go. The evil one in his kingdom is always out there tempting you. Temptation is not sin. Jesus was tempted in all points such as we are, yet was without sin.

Many people, because they are tempted; feel that they have sinned. You only have sin when the action of that sin is fulfilled; then it becomes your sin. I know what the Word says, "If a man lusteth in his heart after a woman that he has committed adultery already." (Matthew 5:28) There is a difference between temptation concerning women and fantasy lust. Fantasy lust is a sin because you're committing the act in your mind, not just being tempted with the act. Many men and women fall because of being ignorant at this level. They say, "Well, I'll just go ahead and do it because I've already thought about it." This is Satan's snare; convincing you that the temptation equals the act.

The 7 steps to sin are found in James 1:13-17. Temptation is not sin.

**How do we correct a wrong when the person is dead?**

Many people are bound by disease, even from people who have died. Do you know how many people have bitterness against dead people? How can you make it right with a dead person? You can't. The same is true if you don't know where the person is.

I'll tell you how God judges it. He judges it by your heart. If you have something from your past and it is not possible for you to make it right with the person, then you make it right with God and it is taken care of; you don't have to carry the guilt any longer.

If someone is holding sin against you, it is their problem, not yours. They have to get it right before God just like you do. Whether they do or they don't really doesn't have anything to do with you because you are standing alone before God in the integrity of your heart.

You need to stay in freedom, and not in guilt. There may be something in your life such as a breech with someone and they won't even talk to you. They won't make peace with you. Your ability to be free of that situation does not mean that you have to resolve it personally with that person. You can come before God and He'll work with your heart, but you don't have to have it resolved with anyone. You have to have it resolved before God. Your heart has to make the paradigm shift concerning this issue.

**Victimization**

How do you honor your parents, or husband, or wife, (or children,) when they constantly "beat you up" in some manner?

There are many people condemned with the scripture: "Honor your father and your mother."(Matt. 15:4) You only have to honor father or mother or anyone to the degree that they honor God. If you have a father and mother who are evil before God, you do not have to honor them in their evil. Now, you can't touch them either. You don't have to go along with their sin. Some people tell me: "I just don't want to talk about what my father did to me or my mother did to me because that's not honoring them." No, that is not about honoring them - it's just defining the evil. You don't have to honor the
evil in parents.

The first thing that you must be able to do is separate them from their sin. You must always have a perfect hatred for evil. The Bible says so - that you're to have a perfect hatred for evil, but you must love the person. That is hard to do.

What happens to us because someone behaves in an evil manner against us? We believe them to be evil. God looked down from heaven when I was evil and He separated me in His mind and in His heart from my sins, and my evil, and He loved me. He looked past my sins, and loved me anyway.

Pure religion, undefiled, is to visit the fatherless, take care of the widows in their afflictions, and keep yourself undefiled from the world. (James 1:27) If you leave mother and father, brother and sister, houses and lands, for the gospel and what God stands for, God will give to you in this life a hundred fold, mothers and fathers, brothers and sisters, houses and lands, a hundred fold and in the world to come, eternal life.

I'm going to offer you possibility that if you're around a good body of believers, where there are some good fathers and mothers in the Lord, I pray that God gives them to you quickly. They can fill you up with that love that you need, and you don't have to be violated in your spirit any more, and you do not have to be cursed in it, nor guilty in it.

You can still love your parents, but you do not have to be victimized by them. God did not ask anybody, anywhere, to be a victim for any reason. Separate the person and remove yourself if you have to. In a victimization situation, be it children, or husbands, or wives, I call for immediate separation. I'd never send a wife to an abusive husband.

God has called us to peace and He said that if it is at all possible, we are to live peaceably with one another. I will not tolerate victimization on any level. It's time out, it's separation time, time to declare where your treasure is, and get it together in righteousness.

There's no way that God condones victimization under any name or under any title. He's called us to peace, in fact, even in Mark it says, "When you go out, if you can't leave your peace shake the dust off your feet and go find some place where you can leave your peace." God has called us to peace not to torment. This has nothing to do with loving your parents; it's following God. You can love someone who is evil but you don't have to be a victim.

Separation from abusive situations is Godly, it's not ungodly. There may be a time, after you've been sanctified and strengthened in the area of your weaknesses, that you can go back into the situation and be all right. You don't have to do that until your healed, and it may be that God won't ever want you to do that. I don't know. I do know that to go back prematurely to a place where you have been weakened, by abuse, or victimization on any level, is not right. First, you need to get strengthened and healed in yourself. Give those who have wronged you to the Lord; you don't have to fix them.

When I minister to children who have been subjected to victimization, the worst thing I can do is send them back to the abusive parent. My position is that all victims are removed immediately until somebody decides where their treasure is. This is true whether the victim is the husband, the wife or the child: We are not going to play games with
victimization. The tragedy is just too high a price to pay. If we had taken a stand at this level against victimization a long time ago, we wouldn’t have the tragedies it is causing today. You cannot go back into a victimization situation in the name of love. It’s co-dependent, it’s further victimization, it’s built in guilt, and you will not be able to have your peace. Nobody is strong enough spiritually to be a doormat for that type of thing and survive it for long.

If God made us able to handle evil, then we’d enjoy it. We’d enjoy murder, strife, and jealousy. The reason evil behaviors and situations hurt us so badly is because He didn’t create us to be victimized. God did not design it to be a part of our life. That’s why it’s foreign to us, and that’s why it hurts so badly.

Many marriages have been saved because I’ve taken this stand in counseling. I’ve had people come to me later and say, "Thank you for taking that stand because we wouldn’t have survived it otherwise." Doesn’t God bring us to that kind of decision? "Choose what you will have this day; blessings or cursing; life or death." (Deut. 30:19)

I teach the Ten Commandments of successful relationships. Your relationship with God and others should be this way:

#1 Communicate  #6 Communicate
#2 Communicate  #7 Communicate
#3 Communicate  #8 Communicate
#4 Communicate  #9 Communicate
#5 Repent       #10 Repent

If we would do this with God, and with each other, we could turn the world upside down. First, beginning in our own lives, then in our families and then in our churches, in our governments, our societies, and then the world.

I’ve been involved with many people, helping them in their lives, and I came up with an incredible revelation. In my studies of the Word, in my studies of various things, I have never come up with a more astounding revelation than this in all of my life. It has set a standard for helping other people and it has set a standard in my own life.

I finally discovered the root problem for misunderstandings. Would you like to know what it is? This is incredible. The root problem for misunderstandings is that somebody just didn't understand.

It seems very simple, and if we could go directly to that level, we would eliminate all misunderstandings. If we try to find out who misunderstood, we end up in a war zone over the misunderstanding. All we need to do is go back and communicate; then, if we need to, repent ... and the misunderstanding is resolved. The Word is very clear; do we have a problem with our brother? Go to your brother directly and communicate. If you need to repent about past actions, do so and then make peace with your brother. (Matt. 31:22-24) That’s the Word. I like it, don’t you?

Promise without discernment is still bondage
The Word says, "We see through a glass darkly," (I Cor. 13:12) and I'd like to turn on a light in that darkness. I want you to have a better life. I want you to have a happier life, a saner life, and a life that's filled with more health because the Word promises it to you.

But there are conditions. With freedom comes great responsibility. Freedom comes with a high price; it requires an effort. The Bible says this in James 4:7: "Resist the devil and he shall flee." What does resisting require? An effort. Ezekiel 18: 25-32 says, "Make yourself a new spirit and new heart, for why should you die?" II Peter 3:9 says; "It is not My will that any man should perish."

In Isaiah 58, God is defending the charge made by the people of Israel that He is not fair. II Corinthians 7:1 says; "Dearly beloved let us therefore cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and the spirit." In each of these verses an action on our part is required.

**Condemnation is of the devil.** In the book of the Revelation it says, "The accuser of the brethren is cast down, who accused them before God day and night." (Rev. 12:10) Have you ever heard that voice in your head that tells you how rotten you are and that you are a failure and always will be? Condemnation is of the devil.

Conviction is the beautiful love of God. The Holy Spirit was sent to the earth some 2,000 years ago to dwell in each individual believer, to seal our spirits for God forever, to lead us into all truth, to be our comforter, our guide, and to raise us up on that day. (1 Cor. 6:14) Isn't that fantastic?

I hope that you're being nourished in my teaching. I hope you are being edified. I hope you are being built up. I hope I can represent a better life so that 3 John 2 can be fulfilled, "Dearly beloved I wish above all things that you prosper and be in good health even as your soul prospers."

I am not into "name it and claim it". I'm not into being presumptuous; I don't believe that God is a slot machine so put a nickel in and you'll get something out. That is not what Scripture teaches.

God is faithful, and He wants to bless you, and you don't have to pump Him up. He is already pumped up. He came and died for you. He laid His life down, died for us and He wants to bless you. He wants to do more than bless you. He wants you to be like Him. From glory to glory we are being changed into His image (II Cor. 3:18). God, Elohim, said, in Genesis 1:26 "Let Us make man in Our own image."

The work of God in the earth today is one of sanctification. You will not receive healing and deliverance from God without submitting to God.

Why do we call Him "Lord"? Scripture gives us the answer in Romans 14:11; "Every knee shall bow, every tongue shall confess that He is Lord". I am reminded of another scripture, "If you humble yourself before God, He will raise you up in due season." (1 Peter 5:6) Also, Matthew 6:33, "Seek ye first the kingdom of God and His righteousness and3 all these things shall be added unto you."

What is the predicator? The action that must come first? "Seek God and His righteousness then all things shall be added unto you."(Matt. 6:33) "Draw nigh to God and He'll draw
nigh unto you." "Humble yourself before the Lord and He will lift you up." (James 4:8-10)

1 Peter 5:6-9 says, "Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant, because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world." Wow!

I want to remind you that Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, and the book of Acts are a demonstration of God's love through the Lord and through the Apostles in the early church. Then, from Romans to Jude, God deals with our sanctification.

Without sanctification, you won't see Matthew, Mark, Luke, John and Acts made manifest in your life. There is little sanctification being taught today, and that why we don't see many healed or delivered. It wasn't that the Lord did away with miracles, healing and deliverance; it is that He could not perform them unless the church submitted to Him in holiness. That teaching is given to us in the teachings of Paul.

**Manic-Depression**

Manic-Depression is a genetic defect disease. On a wall in my office I have a chart of the chromosomes. In the X chromosome, on the 26th section, you will find Manic Depression and bipolar disorder. The specific defective gene that produces it can be identified by science. It is a recessive gene passed down through the mother. This is a rollover of genetic defect. This defect produces a permanent reduction in the secretion of serotonin.

Prozac is a serotonin enhancer. It doesn't increase the secretion of serotonin; it just keeps it out on the end of the dendrite in the nerve synapse longer, which balances the imbalance. It doesn't solve the problem.

Drugs do not solve problems; in fact drugs can interfere with dealing with root problems.

I don't tell people to get off their drugs; that would be the stupidest thing I ever said. If you are taking prescription drugs, and you are getting before God and dealing with the issues in your life, under a doctor's supervision, you can get detoxified gradually. Your body will pitch a fit if you try to take away the new chemical reality that's been created by drug therapy. God created us perfect in Adam. In sin, we have become imperfect.

As a minister, I hold out for the removal of anxiety as a spiritual defect. Anxiety is the cause of the under-secretion of serotonin.

I had a wonderful lady in Denver, Colorado, a school teacher, who called me. Her sister had been healed through our ministry. She said, "pastor, I've got to have help. I'm a professional school teacher; I am an alcoholic; my marriage is disintegrating; I'm at odds with my daughter; I'm about to lose my job; I'm on Prozac, and I'm coming apart.

In two 30-minute sessions, over the phone, over a two-week period, God delivered her from alcoholism, healed her of a broken heart, and delivered her of the anxiety. I saw her last January; she is happy, her marriage has been restored, she has been restored to fellowship with her daughter, she's never touched alcohol again, and she was off Prozac.
by the end of the first week after her healing. She's vibrant, she's going to church, she's active in her church body, and is enthusiastically alive. We sat down together and just rejoiced before the Lord, Who had healed her and delivered her.

A more excellent way is not to be artificially maintained. If God wanted you to be artificially maintained, He would have set in motion artificial maintenance programs for His people. He created you perfect. He created you with an immune system, a body that was designed to take care of it for 70 to 80 years and past 70 with some trouble. That is what Moses said in Psalm 90, with some trouble. God established longevity over 3,000 years ago.

The average life expectancy in America is around 76 right now. We still have not exceeded God’s perimeters, and won't until the coming of the Lord and the day of the Lord in the first resurrection. You can try to live to be 120 if you want to, and you'll be dead before you get there! It is appointed to a man once to die, and then the judgment. (Hebrews 9:27) We have our part in the first resurrection. "Blessed are they who have part in the first resurrection because they shall not taste of the second death." (Rev. 20:6) "We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord." (2 Cor. 5:8) Isn't that good news?

Isn't that a great hope? Takes care of anxiety and fear, doesn't it."

"Eye has not seen, ear has not heard nor has it entered into the heart of man what God has prepared for them that love Him." (1 Cor. 2:9) I want to be there, how about you? That is my hope, the redemption of my body to what God has prepared for me is the hope that I have. I'm a happy Henry. I used to be a sad Henry, and now I'm a happy Henry, because whether I live or whether I die, I know that I am the Lord's.

Attention Deficit Disorder

There are three ranges: the lower range, the middle range, and the high range. The high range is hyperactivity. We primarily deal with ADD in children. Dealing with ADD in adults is more difficult. ADD is coming out of a dumb and deaf spirit. There are many classes of psychological diseases that fall under the category of dumb and deaf. Jesus cast out a dumb and a deaf spirit from a person who could not speak. (See: Matt. 11:5; Mark 7:32 & 37; Mark 9:25; Luke 7:22)

The dumb and deaf spirit is also found in Epilepsy. I have not failed to see healing in the case of epilepsy in 15 years of ministry. Every epileptic that has come to us has been healed. This is documented through EEG tests, Alpha Beta and Gamma Rays. These individuals have never had another seizure. But in order to get that healing, we had to go back to the gospel to learn how to do it. In this case, it wasn't a spiritual root causing the problem. I had to cast an evil spirit out. I don't make a big deal out of it, but I've cast out legions of them. That's what God wants done. I am well able, as every believer should be, to deal with it.

Psychologists have been able to document that many of our personality characteristics including rage, anger, predisposition to mental disorders and certain diseases, can be found in humans without any genetic component, but it can still be inherited. There
is not a genetic or a defective gene that has been isolated, but the condition is still passed on in families. We consider those situations to be inherited familiar spirits that follow families to create various breakdowns in the psyche or the soul.

Dumb and deaf spirits rule over the second heavens and try to control the minds of men. Your mind is the Lord's, your spirit is the Lord's, and your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost. You are the Lord's and the enemy of your life, Satan, wants to rule you in your thoughts.

I don't believe the devil can read your mind. That would make him omniscient and he's not. His kingdom can project thoughts into your head, and what you do with those thoughts is up to you.

Paul said in II Corinthians 10:5 that we are to "bring every thought into captivity, casting down every imagination and every thought that would exalt itself against itself against the knowledge of God." I have to subject my thoughts to higher thoughts all the time. His ways are higher than my ways, and His thoughts are greater than my thoughts. (Isaiah 55:8-9) The most man's wisdom could ever be just begins to approach the foolishness of God according to Scripture. (Isaiah 55) That means we have a long way to go.

My mind has to be renewed by the washing of the water of the Word (Ephesians 4:23) and I have to bring every thought into captivity of the knowledge of God.

When it says in II Timothy 1:7 that "God has not given me a spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind," what do you think I am holding out for? A sound mind, love, and power!

Knowing God's Word: When we get into certain difficulties we find that at some point in our family trees, or in our own lives, our minds and our spirits have been opened up to the other kingdom. We've listened to those voices, and we have followed modalities of thought, and precepts that are diametrically opposed to what God has said in His Word.

The biggest problem that I find in the Christian church today is that Christian's do not know the Word of God.

"A workman that needeth not be ashamed rightly dividing the word of truth." (II Tim 2:15) This comes from sitting down with the word and letting God speak to you. Study the Scripture for yourself. Don't be swayed by new doctrines or whims that come along; study!

When I first came back to God, I would sit down every morning at 6:00 until 7:30 before I went to my business. Week after week, month after month, for 1 1/2 hours, I plowed into that Word. After months of study, the Bible exploded for me from cover to cover. That's where you begin. That's God's will and that's God's Word and if you mix it with your faith, and take it into your heart, you will never be the same.. You will change your life, your families' lives, your city, your church, and your world.

In occultism, the real thing is hidden and something false is offering itself as if it were the real thing.

Most of the mental diseases that we have identified in mankind today are the result of separation from God's Word, which is the mind and will of God concerning all things. The revealed will of God and the living Word for mankind to follow can be found in the
pages of Scripture. When we follow other ways of thinking, other gods and other spiritual leaders that are not set up by God, ordained by God, in covenant with God, anointed by God, or established by God, we have opened up our spirits to forces that are designed to steal our faith and bring us torment.

**ALL FEAR COMES FROM NOT TRUSTING GOD AND HIS WORD.**

The Word says, "Be anxious for nothing and in all things give thanks for this is the will or God." (Phil. 4:6) "Take no thought for tomorrow for tomorrow will take care of itself for the evil of today is sufficient unto itself." (Matt. 6:34)

We are so busy dragging the past around with us, and projecting it to the future, that we forget to occupy today. If our minds, spirits, and souls are filled with fear and confusion, projection and avoidance, we are no earthly good today. We are preoccupied with dragging this junk around, and projecting it into the future. That's why we need Prozac, Valium, and sleeping pills. That's why we have ulcers.

Forget the past, forget the future. Let God be God today in your life! The evil of today is sufficient unto itself. (Matthew 6:34) Your life hangs in the balance. Make sure you are in the right kingdom all the time.

Paranoid Schizophrenia is a non-genetic disease of the mind or the soul, which can be inherited non-genetically. It is a classic example of what Scripture calls double mindedness. "Schizo" means split, and paranoid means split because of fear, delusions, and projected delusions. Paranoid schizophrenia is the result of a malfunctioning of two of the neurotransmitters in the body. It is the result of an over secretion of serotonin, and an over secretion of dopamine. Now there is some investigation that says it is also an over secretion of nor-epinephrine.

God created us very chemically. He created us that way in our homeostasis, and in our glandular construction. Our glands add the secretions here and there, so that in a normal situation, our homeostasis is maintained in a very perfect way. When your thinking is interrupted both on a psychological level and a spiritual level, your body responds to that breakdown in thought or feeling, or emotions, or perceptions.

As Scripture says, you are being "tossed to and fro." (Ephesians 4:14) You may be regressing in a shield of veneer, not wanting to become vulnerable or transparent, or you may overextend into assertiveness to hide. You either withdraw, or you project up front to hide what's behind. You either withdraw, hold up a shield, or you take the shield away and create a new one called a "fabricated personality." Bullies are that way. The bully is more afraid of you than you are of him; you just don't know it: The facade he projects is there to protect his inadequacies and his fears and his feelings of rejection.

How many of us find ourselves struggling between either withdrawing in a house of fear or stepping out in fabricated personalities that we hide behind? How many of us are really who God created us to be from the beginning. Psalm 139 says, "From the beginning, from the foundation of the world, God knew you." Before your parts were in continuance fashioned from the very dust of the earth, God knew you. (Jer.1:5; Psalm
You are not an accident in your generation. God said to Jeremiah, "Before you were ever conceived, I ordained you to become a prophet to the nations." (Jer. 1:5) Paul told us many times that God ordained him to be an apostle to the Gentiles. It is clear that you are no accident, and that in your generation, God has called you and elected you, and selected you, to be a viable part of His corporate body in the earth. Would you mind getting on with it?

In I Corinthians 12, we see that everyone is important to the whole picture. If I could strip the facade off you today, and drag you screaming out of your prison house, and plunk you down on this planet and release you by the power of the Holy Spirit to be what God created you to be in your generation, wouldn't that be a miracle?

I would like to ask you a question. If I strip from you all the veneers of life and all the protective mechanisms, all the defensive mechanisms, fear and rejection tragedies of your life coming from victimization, fear of man, fear of rejection, fear of failure, fear of abandonment, and unloveliness, guilt, rejection, and self-hatred; if I stripped all of that away from you, who would you be?

If I could strip all of this away from you, all of your diseases would go away. All of your diseases are the result of what you can't around; I call it the plaque of life. Just like when you go to the dentist to have the plaque on your teeth removed, it's time to do some spiritual cleaning.

We'll be looking at Fear, Stress and Physiology, and you'll find just how powerful Satan is. The power of Satan is fear. Do you know why? I'll give you the scripture, "The devil, knowing his time is short, goes about like a roaring lion seeking whom he may devour." (1 Peter 5:8)

The devil knows his time is short. His days have been numbered. Remember in Daniel, "This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. 27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. 28 PERES, Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians." (Daniel 5:27, 28)

Satan has been numbered and he has been found wanting in the balances and his very soul and spirit person is required for judgment. That's where our archenemy is headed.

And because he knows he is already judged, because he knows he has lost, and because he's a sore loser, he is going about trying to convince you, like a bully, that God has lost and he has won.

Now you can listen to that lie if you want, but that's why the enemy is so powerful - he is in fear. His greatest fear is eternal banishment to the lake of fire and that's where he's headed, and all his angels with him. That's their destiny.

In dealing with mental and psychological diseases, we find that deaf 'and dumb spirits can attach themselves to you and control your mind. Why do you halt between two opinions? Choose! Remember, that was Israel's great challenge; do you want to follow Moloch or do you want to follow the God of Israel? What do you want to do? The people said, "Oh, we'll follow God." Did they? No, they lied, and went their own way.

How many of us say we are following God, we're "believers", but in our real life we
are following the other kingdom? We come and say, "Yea, Lord," but in real life, we forget the Lord and follow the voice of the goat, the enemy.

When you are following fear, you are not following God. II Corinthians 10:5 says: "Holding every thought in captivity, casting down every vain imagination, against the knowledge of God." Everybody quotes that one. Everyone knows that one. Do you ever quote verse 6? (II Cor. 10:6)

You know II Corinthians 10:5 as well as you know John 3:16 and Hebrews 4:12. But nobody quotes Hebrews 4:13 and nobody quotes II Corinthians 10:6. I want you to defeat the enemy. I'm looking for something to happen inside of you.

II Corinthians 10:6 says, "Having a readiness to revenge all disobedience after your obedience is fulfilled." You cannot defeat your enemy in disobedience. You cannot be healed of your disease and continue to be disobedient to God and His Word when He's told you in it what's causing your disease. You cannot expect to be healed of anxiety and fear disorders if you continue to operate in fear and anxiety and stress and tension.

You can quote all the Scriptures about being "anxious for nothing," (Phil. 4:6) and "God has not given us a spirit of fear." (11 Tim 1:7) but unless you are prepared to make fear your enemy, you are wasting your time quoting the promises.

II Corinthians 10:6 says, "Having a readiness to revenge all disobedience after your obedience is fulfilled." You cannot defeat your enemy in disobedience. You cannot be healed of your disease and continue to be disobedient to God and His Word when He's told you in it what's causing your disease. You cannot expect to be healed of anxiety and fear disorders if you continue to operate in fear and anxiety and stress and tension.

Are you ready to do a little circumcision? Are you ready to put to death those things that didn't come from God? Are you prepared to come before God in trust and in love, not in condemnation, and to become transparent with Him?

James 5:16 says: "Confess your faults one to another that you may be healed." The problem today is that we have become so dysfunctional, we don't trust each other. We don't even trust our own husbands or wives. Husbands don't talk to their wives and wives don't talk to their husbands about the deep torments of their heart.

They believe that their spouse already has so many problems, their own burdens are just one more thing to add to the situation. Just one more fight on top of the six they already have had. Have we lost our way?

If my wife can't talk to me, who in the world do you think I should send her to? If my family can't live in peace in my home, where do you think I should send them to, to have peace in this planet? If I can't love my wife, who do you think I should send her to, to get love?

We're in prison houses. God has not called you to bondage. He's called you to freedom. If we walk in the light together as He is in the light, then we have fellowship one with another. If you confess your sin to me, I'm going to love you in it. Galatians 6:1 says, "If a brother be overtaken in a fall, those of you who consider yourself spiritual, restore such a one in the spirit of meekness and consider yourself also least you be tempted in like manner and fall away." Verse 2: "Bear ye one another's burdens and so ye fulfil the law of Christ."

God forbid that anybody have a problem in most churches; the one way to get the left hand of fellowship is to have a problem. We hide behind our fears because we are supposed to be "so spiritual." Maybe we should go back and take a good look at Jesus' disciples to see a good standard of how a ministry should be like. What kind of people would you
get - thieves and betrayers!

I had a meeting with my staff two months ago, because God is adding people to our staff as our ministry is growing. I asked them, "Are you prepared to be honest with me about every facet of your life? Are you prepared to share that with your peers? I asked this because my staff was saying, "We need ministry too." I said, "Are you prepared to be ministered to by your peers within my oversight"."

They gulped, "Well, I've got something in my life that I just want to talk to you about, Pastor." I said, "If that member of my staff over there is going to murder you because of this information, I don't need them, let's find out real quick. If I can't trust them with you, I can't trust them with the masses that are coming. We have a sterling reputation nationally to maintain regarding our confidentiality."

I talked to a beautiful young lady yesterday who said, "pastor, since I've heard your teachings, I now have the faith to confess the rest of my problems to my husband. Things about me that he doesn't know." I asked her husband, "Are you ready to handle that?" He said, "I'm ready to handle that!" Do you know what's going to happen to that marriage? God's going to come and they are not going to be hiding in fear from a skeleton in the closet. That stuff is going to come before the altar of God and the cleansing power of God is going to come to bind and to heal.

If we had done these things years ago, we wouldn't have problems today. If we had done these things years ago, we wouldn't be as sick as we are today. Are you ready to be transparent before God?

I ate at a restaurant a while back, and got a little food poisoning. I got really sick, and the best thing that happened to me was when that stuff came up and I regurgitated. When that poison came up out my stomach, I was better. Now, it wasn't any fun regurgitating, was it? What would have been worse would have been to let that stuff stay down there for hours and just tear me apart. When it started to come, I gave it a little help. Then I began to feel better.

You can hold every thought in captivity. You can cast all vain imaginations down. You can know the Word of God, you can know truth, and you can be an expert in the law of God but if you don't live it, it's heresy. You are able to defeat all evil when your obedience is fulfilled. Fear is an enemy. Self-hatred is an enemy. Guilt is an enemy. Condemnation is an enemy. Bitterness, rage, anger, and resentment are all our enemies.

**BITTERNESS**

BITTERNESS is a principality of the enemy. Ephesians 6:12 says, "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." If we are in conflict with one another, I'm not your enemy. You're not my enemy. Do you know the problem we have? We are not able to separate the person from their sin. Their sin is our enemy - NOT THEM!

When someone violates us, we make him or her evil along with the evil that they did, don't we? You've got to be able to separate people from their sin. God didn't create
you from the foundation of the world as a sinner. He created you from the foundation of the world as saints before Him and as His sons and daughters forever. Because of sin, we became separate. Even after conversion, we still have some things to work out. I want to help you begin to do that today.

**Bitterness is a principality; under it and answering to it are seven spirits that reinforce bitterness.**

**#1 is UNFORGIVENESS:** When that root of bitterness in Hebrews 12: 15 gets a foothold, the first thing that happens is a record of wrongs. How many of you are still having flashbacks about things that have been done against you? If I mention Aunt Sally's name, you'd probably be able to give me 15 reasons why you don't like her. That is unforgiveness. After unforgiveness gets a foothold, and creates a record of wrongs, there's another dimension of the spiritual dynamics and what I am talking about comes into play, and it's called resentment.

**#2 RESENTMENT** is the record of wrongs that is now being fueled by feelings of holding on to it and starting to meditate, chewing on it. It is amazing to me that when we have feelings of resentment, we think about Aunt Sally up here (in our mind), but we feel her down here (in our heart). Why is it that you think about Aunt Sally up here, but you feel her down here? Because your mind is where your soul is, but your spirit is where your heart is. You are a spirit being; you have a soul, and you live in your body.

Resentment is a spiritual problem, not a psychological problem. Bitterness, unforgiveness and resentment are spiritual problems, not psychological problems. You can take these keys and use them in any spiritual conflict you have in your life. This gets us right here in our heart. This is what separates us from others, and it is the foundation of fear that may come later. Fear of man, fear of rejection, fear of failure, fear of abandonment, we go hide.

**#3, RETALIATION.** After resentment gets a foothold then we have retaliation. I saw a bumper sticker the other day that said, "I DON'T FORGIVE, I JUST GET EVEN". Maybe you saw it too. After resentment has started to simmer, we find ways to get back at the person who caused it.

**#4, ANGER** After retaliation gets a foothold, then anger starts to set in. Unforgiveness, resentment, and retaliation have been building and now a real strong feeling comes anger along side them.

Has anyone here experienced anger towards anyone in your lifetime? Did all this other stuff come with it too?

**#5, HATRED.** After anger sets in, comes hatred. Hatred says this: Because I'm remembering what you did to me, because I have really been meditating on it and I really resent it, I'm going to get even. I'm going to get the pressure cooker going because I'm going to add fuel to this thing and now at this stage you don't have any reason to exist any more. Hatred says, "There's not even room on this planet for you and me at the same place at the same time." Hatred says, "You and I cannot stay in the same room
together."

#6, VIOLENCE  Hatred starts to develop into the elimination modality. After hatred comes violence. Once violence erupts, the final fruit of bitterness is #7, MURDER.

This can be actual physical murder, or murder with the tongue, which is character assignation or verbal abuse. Whenever I find any of these in a person's life, all the stuff from here (the mind) to here (the heart) is there. I know that if we don't deal with it, it's going to go to the heart and take up residence. What am I giving you right now? Discernment.

Hebrews 12:15 says, "Looking diligently least anyone fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled."

When hatred, violence and murder are in someone's life, they feel that they are justified and everybody else is going to pay the price. Have you been a victim of this? Did you feel defiled? Have you perhaps made a victim of somebody else on this basis?

Jungian Psychology

Hebrews 4:12 says: "For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart." That is what it says, "piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit." One of the great tragedies of psychology in the teaching of Jungian Psychology is that it eliminates the spirit of man totally.

In Jungian Psychology and in modern day psychology, there is no such thing as the spirit of man. There is the idealistic department of the soul called the "conscious" and the "collective subconscious". In the teachings of Jungian Psychology, within the collective subconscious are the archetypes and dark shadows. The archetypes of our historic ancestry brings with them the darkness and the evil that we need to come in contact with and resolve, so that we can cohabit with the evil of our ancestral line generationally. That's classic psychotherapy.

I don't find that anywhere in scripture. What I did find in Scripture is that the archetypes and dark shadows are evil spirits, principalities, powers, and the rulers of the darkness of this world.

I have a book about Carl Jung sent to me by a psychotherapist in Connecticut who is not even a Christian, but did research on Carl Jung. Early on in Carl Jung's investigation into Spiritualism and into Eastern Mysticism, Carl Jung became a channeler for invisible entities. It's in his writings; the principle entity that he channeled was an entity called Philemon. He had two lesser entities called Animus and Anima, who became the foundation of the male and female principles in Jungian psychology. These were invisible entities that Carl Jung channeled, by using automatic handwriting or journaling, and they wrote our modern day psychology through him. This means that modern psychology was written by demons. If you don't believe me you can go to any Public Library and do your own
research on the history of Carl Jung.

Carl Jung, early on in his investigation of Spiritualism and Mysticism, ran into invisible evil spirits and he called them evil spirits. As he developed his precepts, he said: "Because of the failure of Christianity in dealing with the problems of the psyche or the soul of man, and the body, or the diseases of man," he decided to create an alternative to Christianity. He believed that mankind had to be helped while they lived on planet earth. Modern day psychology is based in Jungian psychology, and both are the fruit of the failure of the Christian Church. Psychology has become a religion.

Jung knew that modern man would not accept the basic concepts of the Bible, and it's scientific modalities of thinking. He took the words "evil spirit"; changed them, and called them "archetypes" and "dark shadows" to accommodate himself to a more scientific approach, and he duped mankind.

I am a pastor and not a psychologist. I am a student of God and His Word. I'm a son of God by faith and I'm a shepherd of the Most High God by His permission.

Hebrews 4:12 says, "The word of God is able to separate the soul from the spirit." That makes the idealistic department of the soul taught by Jungian Psychology heresy. You know what heresy is, don't you? It's a statement of truth that is not truth. It doesn't match up with the Word.

I'm not into inner healing. I'm not into the "inner healing" that is taught by certain practitioners. I go far beyond that. I'm into the sanctification of the human spirit.

I begin with the sanctification of the human spirit, and when we finally get it straight upstairs, then our bodies start to conform to the Word and the life of the living God.

It comes from obedience (II Corinthians 10:6) where Scripture tells us to have a readiness to revenge all disobedience.

The focus of discernment is found in Hebrews 4:12 where we learn that the Word of God is able to separate the soul from the spirit.

Let's quote Hebrews 4:13 "(which nobody ever quotes), "Neither is there any creature that is not made manifest in His sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of Him with whom we have to do." What things are naked? What are the creatures that are manifested by the Word of God? It's Satan and his kingdom of the second heavens that try to rule mankind; Satan is called the god of this world, the ruler of men's spirits and the ruler of men's minds.

But we've been called out of that darkness. We've been called out of that occultism. We've been called out of that and into the new birth. We have been redeemed through the shed blood of our Lord, Jesus Christ. Did we come all the way out of the darkness so God could reveal to us our enemies? You see, our enemies are not flesh and blood; our enemies are not the Russians or the Chinese. God loves the Russians and the Chinese. Our enemies are Satan and his fallen followers, the demons.

II Timothy 1:7 says, "God has not given us the spirit of fear." There is normal fear that God has given so we don't play in traffic, or jump off a cliff thinking we can fly. There is a normal fight or flight pattern that God has developed in us.

There is also a kingdom out there that wants to be a part of your life. The church
is incredibly ignorant about its enemy. Most spiritual warfare conferences are nothing more than shadow boxing. I'm here to tell you that we're going to defeat the devil! Amen?

The devil is no omnipresent. We learned that from Job. The Sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came with them. The Lord said, "What have you been up to, Big Boy?" Satan said, "I've been walking up and down, throughout the earth." (Job 1:7) If he were omnipresent, he wouldn't have to walk up and down on the earth. He's not omnipresent. He ministers a bureaucracy that is invisible called the second heaven. You're living in the first heaven; the third heaven is where God is.

Paul says, "I was caught up into the third heaven, whether in the body or out of the body, I do not know. I saw things unlawful for me to say." (2 Cor. 12:2) If there is a first heaven, and a third heaven, what comes in between? The second heaven. Satan is called the prince of the power of the air. He's called the god of mankind. His domain is the second heaven.

You need to wake up! No more shadow boxing. I'm going to resist the devil today. No, I'm not; I'm going to defeat fear in my life. That's my enemy. I'm going to defeat bigotry in my life because that's my enemy. I'm going to defeat self-hatred in my life because that's my enemy. I'm going to defeat anger in my life because that's my enemy.

If I'm around someone who has violence, do you know what I'm looking for? I don't tell them to stop being violent; they couldn't stop if they tried. When I am around people who are like that, I want to find out what happened. Where's that root? I'm looking for the creature. I must divide. If I can get you right, spiritually, then your mind will catch up.

I'm a student of the psychology of man, not from a Jungian prospective but from a Biblical prospective. I do a lot of ministry with people once we get them changed spiritually, and get the critters and creatures removed. Than we have to come back and help them get their minds renewed.

Teaching on Memory.

We think on two levels. Did you know that you are a spirit? Your spirit man thinks and your intellect thinks independently of your spirit man. That's why Hebrews 4:12 says, "The word of God comes to separate the soul from the spirit." Why? To get God's Word to enter into your human spirit so your mind is renewed by the washing of the water of the Word as you continually apply it. When your mind and your spirit were one in a way of thinking that lined up with Satan's mind, you followed Satan.

As a work of the Holy Spirit, Who shall lead you into all truth, your spirit and your soul now become one in God's way of thinking, following God. But in the process of becoming one in God's way of thinking, there's a great gap that has to be worked out. This is the stuff that tears at you. This is the stuff that doesn't want to let you change your way of thinking. Changing your thinking is really scary because your mind will pitch a fit.

Now, let me help you understand how this works.
When I have ministered to somebody who has been subjected to some kind of tragedy, or victimization, and the result was wounding of their human spirit, they still remember the tragedy. I can't take your memory away from you, because it is your soul. The Bible says your soul will be saved. How is your soul saved? Your soul is part of your brain cells. When you die, your brain cells go with you.

This is how it works. We have short term and long term memory. The difference between short-term memory and long-term memory is something called a unit of memory. This is a "meme;" you have individual memes; you have mass memes, and you have cultural memes.

There is an individual out in the world right now named George Otis, Jr. I don't know if you know who he is or not. He is doing sociological and spiritual mapping of the planet as opposed to spiritual bondage.

There are principalities that rule nations. We know that from Daniel. You know that the prince' of Persia, the prince over Islam, is Gog. (Ezekiel 39)

How is Satan the god of this world? He controls the minds of men with a gospel that is not the gospel of our Lord, through the modalities of religiosity, ethnicity, sociology, and the gods of this world. He controls minds: How many of you have ever changed your theology in your life?

How many of you have discovered in your life that you had something called "stinkin' thinkin'?" Were you proud of it? How many of you have ever changed your mind? It's a woman's prerogative, but it's a little more difficult for the men to do. It's just a way of life for the women!

How many of you remember the erroneous thinking of your past? I'm not asking you to meditate on it. How many of you would remember the error of your ways? When you became born again and your heart opened up to God and you had a new life and the Word of God came to bring the mind and will of God to your life, were you still able to remember your atheistic ways? We don't lose the memory of that. No, we don't, because it's part of your soul.

When people have a broken heart and their spirit has been injured, through ministry we remove the pain in the heart. They still have the memory here in the mind, but the pain down here in the heart no longer exists. How is it one day they have the memory and the pain, and then after the Lord comes to heal, they still have the memory but no pain? What has been removed? The creature inside spiritually that was reinforcing the damage.

A meme is a unit of memory. Mass memes can include mass hysteria. Another mass meme is gossip. I want to help you think here because some of you have been programmed in your long-term memory by your enemy, and he wants you to follow his thinking all the way to the grave. That way, he can continue to keep these diseases on you that are the result of "stinkin' thinkin'." Behind spiritually rooted diseases are always feelings, emotions, and thoughts. Your enemy is banking on the fact that he's got you right here in your mind, and here in your heart. He's got to have you because, without you, he cannot exist on this planet.

Do you know the enemy wants to use you as a medium of expression? Does that scare
Do you know most people are channelers for the devil and don't even know it? When you hate your brother, you are a channeler for the devil. When you slander your brother you are an oracle for Satan. We're not always taught that, are we? This is why your mind needs to be renewed by the washing of the water of the laver of the Word. (Eph. 5:26)

In short-term memory, you "take a picture;" that's a meme. A unit of memory is an electrical, chemical occurrence that happens in the brain. In short-term memory, it doesn't become fixed. However, in long-term memory we have something that happens that's now being reinforced by meditation, being reinforced by repetition, being reinforced by a locking in of consciousness, so that something happens in the electrochemical occurrence.

There is a factor of genetics that kicks in involving RNA. Something called "protein syntheses" occurs and that memory becomes biologically a part of your brain cells, not just as a flash point or a picture in short term memory. It has now become part of you biologically. That's how your soul is preserved. The mirror image is taken like a negative, and the human spirit picks up and you become one with it.

Proverbs 23:7 says: "So as a man thinketh in his heart so is he". Well, I changed my heart recently and my poor head is catching up slowly. I follow God not just because my mind agrees; I follow God because my heart mixed with faith agrees.

Your enemy wants to control you through long term memory. Do you know who else wants to control you through long term memory? Don't be offended; God does! Would you rather be possessed by God or possessed of the devil? Would you rather have the mind of Satan or the mind of Christ?

I Cor. 2:16 says that we are to put on the mind of Christ. What do you think that is? We go up and take His brain cells and stick them in our head? No, it means that we are to know the will of the Father and the Word of God. Then we are able to conform to His nature, and to His image, so that when we think, it's like Him thinking; when we speak it's like Him speaking and when we act, it's like Him acting so that it is the totality of the restoration of a man and a woman of God.

In the total restoration of a man and woman of God, this is how I see it in the Word of God; total expression of renewal and restoration from the works of darkness into the works of life. That's the way God sees me in my generation; that my will should match the Father's will, and my word should match the Word of God, and my actions should be as if it were the Holy Spirit so that the will and the Word and the action of God can be performed through me as a way of life. I'm to be a total extension of the Word, the will and the action.

Isn't it amazing that we have been created in God's image? I want to break some past memes here, OK? Some of you have been conforming to the mind of Satan, the mind of death, the mind of antichrist, to things that are diametrically opposed to what God says. You've not been given a spirit of fear. (II Tim. 1:7) You are not to let a root of bitterness spring up and trouble you. (Heb. 12:15) We must guard what becomes a part of our long-term memory.

What is meant by, "Holding every thought into captivity," in II Corinthians 10? In
your creation, the way you are, isn't it amazing we usually do things by thinking about them first? If you were to create something called a Styrofoam cup, an object that would hold water, the first part of the concept would come from where? Your mind. Then you would find a friend and say, "I've just invented a cup." You would express what? The concept originating in your mind, and then after you articulated it in writing or speech, the final stages should be what? Do it, create it, make it.

That's God's very essence. He thought it, He spoke what He thought, and He did it. The three members of the eternal Godhead were in perfect agreement. The Father willed it; the Word said it and the Holy Spirit did it. If you're in fellowship with the Godhead, and you're in fellowship with God by His Word, you should be an extension of the will, the Word and the power as a way of life. When the world sees you, they ought to see an extension of the Godhead. at every point they turn. - Would that be something idealistic to think about or do you think that is Scriptural?

We have got a ways to go before we can unravel diseases. We need to be weighing and considering. I want you to be holding every thought into captivity. I want you to be doing some X-raying of your thoughts, emotions, parts and pieces of your existence. If you are afraid to go there, don't be. You're already tormented into it anyway. God wants to get inside you, so don't shut Him out. He wants you well, in your right mind, in health, sanity, and to be the fulfillment of 1 Thessalonians 5:23. "May the God of peace sanctify (there's that circumcision word, that burning fire of the Holy Spirit word, that conviction word, there's that thing that makes you whole) you wholly in spirit, soul, and body." God just doesn't want you fixed in one dimension, He wants you fixed in every dimension of your creation. It begins deep on the inside; "as a man thinketh in his heart so is he." (Proverbs 23:7)

**SUMMARY**

I want to bring you into a place of focus. We have established the Biblical standard for healing. It is God's will to get involved in your life. The second thing we established is that the church has been a miserable failure in dealing with it. Number three, in reading Ezekiel 34, we established that God the Father, by the Spirit of God speaking to the prophet Ezekiel, established the fact that He was ticked off about it and He had a few things to say against the spiritual leaders. They were not healing the sick. They were not taking care of the diseased. They were not searching for the ones who were lost over the cliff.

We also found in both the Old Testament and the New Testament that's its God's will that we prosper, in spirit, soul and body. We've given you an insight into the reality of spiritual roots. We've established a foundation for our thinking about spirit and soul and how it affects our physiological existence. We are moving into a place of looking into various diseases.

I want to say that I represent the gap between allopathic medicine and no help at all. I deal with disease; with disease that has a spiritual root with various psychological and physiological manifestations. I deal with the etiology of over 70 to 80 different so-called incurable diseases in America and the world.
God and I have taken that word incurable, and done this to it: When you say incurable you have made the devil greater than God. As a minister, I cannot bring myself to say that. I believe all things are possible. I believe mankind has disease because we have become separated from God and His Word and fallen into disobedience to Him.

I consider all healing of spiritually rooted disease to be a factor of sanctification. I believe that all disease that has a spiritual root is a result of lack of sanctification in our lives as men and women of God. I believe all healing of disease is the process of being re-sanctified.

Remember what we read from I Thessalonians. 5:23: "May the God of peace sanctify you wholly in spirit, in soul and in body." I also believe that God cannot heal, He will not heal, unless we measure up to His standard of holiness. I don't think He has to. I don't think God is going to bless us and let us keep our sin. I'm not into legalism. I'm not into the works of righteousness. I'm into a heart change. The circumcision of the human heart, the submission to the living God because we want to submit, not because we have to.

I believe that there is a connection between sin and disease. I believe that because Deuteronomy 28 says so. Disobedience to God and His word, and not staying in covenant with Him, will open the door to the curse. In Deuteronomy 28, in the section on curses, we found all manner of disease. When men came to obedience to God and His word, in covenant with Him as His children, we found blessings, and I found not one disease listed. I consider all disease to be a curse, and not a blessing. I consider all absence of disease to be a blessing. Choose this day what you shall have, blessings or curses, life or death. (Deut. 30:19)

Psalms 103:3 says, "The Lord who forgiveth us of all our iniquities and healeth us of all of our diseases." In one verse, we have forgiveness of sin and healing of disease right together. In the New Testament, James 5:14-15, we're told: "If there be any sick among you, let them call for the elders of the church and they shall anoint you with oil and pray the prayer of faith. The prayer of faith shall save the sick and if they have committed any sin, they shall be forgiven." Right here we have the connection between sin and healing. When Jesus healed someone, He said this: Go your way and sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you." (John 5:14) Right here, in the harmony of just three scriptures; I see a direct relationship between lack of sanctification, disease, and sin.

I was reading the other day in II Chronicles 29 & 30. It was really interesting because in the days of King Hezekiah, He brought the Word of God back to God's people. The Levites had not been doing the sacrifices; there had been no shedding of blood for the remission of sins by the priests. The people had been serving the gods of pagan nations and Hezekiah the King came to reestablish the righteousness of God in God's people. It was interesting because they brought the Levites together. They brought the singers together, the priests together, and as they sacrificed for sin, a worship went up to God. It was a spontaneous worship and thanksgiving, in conjunction with establishing a fellowship and relationship with God and the sacrifice, which provided the shed blood for sin.

II Chronicles 30:20 says: "The Lord looked down and He heard and He honored Hezekiah's
prayer and He healed the people." He healed the people. In order for you to be able
to come to a place of receiving healing from God, you have got to be in fellowship with
Him. In fellowship, you are in contact with all three members of the Godhead. You're
in fellowship with the Father, the Lord, and the Holy Spirit through the communion of
the Holy Spirit. Much of the church body today is trying to receive from God through
prayers and petitions, but they are not in fellowship and it impacts their results.

Jesus said, "If you love me, you'll keep My commandments." (John 14:15) Fellowship
with God involves being obedient to Him, not out of Phariseeism or legalism, but out
of a heart that wants to know and be in fellowship with God by faith. Fellowship with
the Father, fellowship with the Word, Who is the Son, and fellowship with the Holy Spirit
is what God desires.

Out of the fellowship comes worship; we only worship two members of the Godhead.
We don't worship the Holy Spirit; he doesn't speak of himself. He only honors the Will
and the Word. In worship, we worship the Father, and the Son who is Jesus. The work
of the Holy Spirit is separate.

We're only to contact one member of the Godhead in petition. Jesus said, "In that
day you shall ask me nothing but you shall ask the Father in My Name and He shall give
you what you ask." (John 16:23) The disciples said, 'Teach us to pray." 'Jesus said,
"Our Father, Who art in heaven." (Matthew 6) Petition is made to the Father in the Name
of the Lord Jesus Christ.

However, the church doesn't seem to be getting many answers. This is a statement
of the problem. I don't see a well church trying to save the world. I see a sick church
trying to save itself.

Re-establish your relationship with God and you'll be in worship. When fellowship
and worship are in place, then when you come before God in the name of the Lord, you're
going to have His attention. It won't cost you anything.

There will be people who read this that will never be the same. There are some of
you who are dealing with things in your life and, when you apply the principles that
I have given you, and you go before God and the Word, you'll walk away from certain diseases
just like you never had them. This does not happen to everyone, because some of us are
still working out our problems. We are still working them out, thinking about it, doing
that circumcision, doing that repentance, getting before God, getting back in fellowship,
getting to a place where we are going to be honest with God about our problem and getting
to a place where we are ready to come before Him to deal with it.

The 5 R's of freedom.

My Bible tells me in John 8: 36: "Who the Son sets free is free indeed." Then you
don't need a support group. Support groups magnify what the enemy is doing in our lives
and make no provision for freedom. I don't mind bearing your burden, but I don't want
to carry you forever in it. It is not God's will that you be sick forever.

These are the 5 R's, **Recognize**. Recognize the problem; Have discernment. Isaiah
5:13 says, "God said my people have gone into captivity because they have no knowledge."
Could we say they had no discernment? Hosea 4:6 says, "God said my people perish for lack of knowledge." Could you say lack of discernment? Hebrews 5:14, tells us, "But strong meat belongs to those that are full aged, even those that are for reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil." Not just good, you must be able to discern evil also.

You say, "Pastor, I'm afraid of evil." Shame on you. Where did you get that? Watching too much of the Exorcist? Why would you be afraid of evil? Are you telling me Satan is greater than God is? "Well, Pastor, something bad might happen to me:" Yea, it might. So what? Why are we afraid of evil? 

If I told you that you had a particular disease because you had a root of bitterness against someone and had not resolved it, what would I have given you? Discernment. If I told you that you had Lupus because you hated yourself and felt guilty about it, what would I have given you? Discernment. If I told you that you had Breast Cancer because you hated your Mama, what would I have given you? Discernment. If I told you that you had Ulcerated Colitis because you were in fear and anxiety, what would I have given you? Discernment. If I told you that you had Mal-absorption because of anxiety and fear also, what would I have given you? Discernment.

**Root of Bitterness**

All right, so you hate Aunt Sally. What's going on if you have hatred toward Aunt Sally? What did we teach you earlier? What was the principal that brought the hatred into play? Bitterness. What was one of the fruits of bitterness? Hatred.

If you found someone who was violent in your family, what could you go immediately and say to them that would be absolutely true? You could tell them, "You have a root of bitterness".

If you have somebody who is angry and hostile, what can you tell them? "You have a root of bitterness". If you find someone who has resentment, what could you tell them? "You have a root of bitterness".

When you see hatred, anger, resentment, unforgiveness, and retaliation, you can also tell them this; "that if you don't get this under control in your life, the chances of you getting a disease as a bad fruit of this is very likely in your lifetime".

Now what have you given them? Wisdom. Knowledge to put into action.

There are two gifts of the Holy Spirit taught in I Corinthians 12 that you need to master. One is the gift of Wisdom, and the other is the gift of Knowledge. What am I giving you now? You may not be realizing it, but I'm operating in the gift of Knowledge and the gift of Wisdom in your life right now. If you had ears to hear, you could hear. In fact, I'm operating in the gift of Faith, Discerning of Spirits, Knowledge, Wisdom and if needs be I can operate in the gift of Healing and the gift of Miracles. I operate Wall of these gifts as the Lord wills, because He's working with people through our
ministry.

Do you know that every believer should be participating at some level in this area? 1 Corinthians 12 teaches that the church is designed to heal the church. Ephesians 4 says that, as a pastor, I'm supposed to equip you and bring you to the place where you can do that (regarding the body of Christ healing itself). I first have to be able to demonstrate it. Knowledge ties the past to the present but Wisdom takes the present and moves it to the future.

If you can really figure out what I am saying, I'm taking your past, helping you to understand your past and where it fits in today, so that you can move ahead with God into the future according to Wisdom. Do you understand?

We're taking your past, and bringing it to the present so you can see what in the world is going on in your present state. Then God, through Wisdom, can take you into the future to change your circumstances. Now it's going to take Faith and the work of the Holy Spirit to do the rest of it, but we have to be able to teach first, because ...faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. (Romans 10:17) Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God.

Remember that in Jeremiah 3, God said He would give you pastors according to His heart that would teach you, lead you, and give you understanding. What am I? I am a pastor; you are the sheep of His pasture and I'm an under-shepherd that cares for you just as much as He does. I'm not here to fill your head with a bunch of knowledge. I came here to break the power of the devil over your lives and release you. Your freedom was paid for 2,000 years ago on the cross, and the power of God was released into your life so you can get on with it. I want you to be free. He wants you to be free.

Do you want to be free? Do you really? I've found more people like being sick because it is the first attention they have received in their life. Get them on the phone, "How are you doing today." They say, "Ohhhhhh, I'm sure glad you asked that." The phone call goes on for thirty minutes.

Do you want to be well? Do you want to be sane? GOOD! If I come along and put my finger on that stuff, those creatures from Hebrews 4:13, if I come along and put my finger on some of that stuff that's making you sick, what are you going to do with it? You say, "Pastor, that was a nice time, I'll see you." and you walk out the door and take all those crispy critters with you. It's a lot of work keeping up with a zoo like that!

After you Recognize, the Holy Spirit comes to convict you from discernment and then the second "R" is take Responsibility. I deal with a lot of people from coast to coast, and not everybody wants to take responsibility after discernment. Do you know what really bugs me? This gets my sanctification really close to being lost. When somebody looks at me and says to me after discernment, "Well, Pastor, bless God, that's just the way I am." What happened to the Scripture that says, "From glory to glory we're being changed?" (II Cor. 3:18) "We'll that's for somebody else, Pastor. If God wants to change me He's just going to have to do it." Let me tell you, brother, God couldn't do it if He tried.

Are you interested in change? Are you locked into those memes that I taught you about earlier? Are long term protein synthesis are locked in; are you rigidly set in your ways?
"Bless God rm angry, I always have been angry, and I always am going to be angry, and if you don't like it, I'll eat you for lunch." Are you going to lock yourself into, "Well, I'll forgive them if they forgive me first." What are you going to do?

I like to say it this way: "I don't care what somebody else did to you, somebody has to get spiritual here - who is it going be?"

Somebody's going to have to get spiritual. Do you think the other person needs to get spiritual first, or do you need to get spiritual first? "Well, if my husband would just go to church with me, I'd go too." Take responsibility.

What is the third "R" that you need to be free? Repent. Acts 3:19 says, "Repent therefore, be converted that your sins may be blotted out when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord." Do you want the times of refreshing to come from the Lord in your life? Are you tired of the blistering heat of disease? Are you ready for that oasis? You won't get there unless you go here first - Repent.

After you have Repented, which means taking responsibility after recognition and discernment, the next step is to Renounce. A lot of people repent but they don't mean it. A lot of people have remorse but they don't change on the inside. To renounce literally means to "turn away from." Remember the Scripture where God said, "Get away from those idols, get away from those heathen practices because they will be your ruin." (I Cor. 12:2)

Get away from evil, Renounce it as fast as you can. Develop a perfect hatred for evil in your life. Separate yourself from the evil. Love yourself, but hate the evil. Love your neighbor, but hate the evil he does. Learn to separate yourself and others from their sin.

Number 5 of the 5 "R's" to freedom is to Resist. James 4:7 says, "Submit yourself, therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you." What comes first? Resist the devil and he will flee or submit to God? Is that what we are doing here? Submission to God first; then you have power over your enemies, not before.

Remember, I quoted from II Corinthians 10:6: "Having a readiness to avenge all disobedience after your obedience is fulfilled." Do you remember what Samuel told Uncle Saul?: I Samuel 15:22-23 "Obedience is better than sacrifice, for rebellion is as the sin, of witchcraft and stubbornness is as idolatry." (Self-will, self-exhortation, witchcraft, and idolatry.) That's a tough scripture isn't it? "Obedience is better than sacrifice."

As we move on to discussing specific diseases, I want you to prayerfully allow God to deal with you: If you need to repent, repent. If you need to acknowledge in discernment, acknowledge in discernment. This is a private thing. God - knows your heart He already knows what's in there; you don't have to tell Him. He knows the thoughts of your heart. He knows the stuff that is causing you trouble. It is of no surprise to Him.

Scoliosis

I have done a lot of research with Scoliosis, and we have had many healings of curvature
of the spine. I didn't see all the implications until recently when I was digging into some medical information and research. I bumped into something called proprioception. Proprioception is tied to the emotional cortex of your brain, down through the thalamus gland, and keeps you balanced. It also is tied to the centers of feel, touch, and the five physical senses. It allows you to be coordinated. In Scoliosis, it has been discovered that in 50% to 60% of the cases a proprioception malfunction is involved.

There is a neurological misfiring; one muscle is weaker than the corresponding muscle. If this happens in an adult, there is no cure. In children, if they are treated while they are young enough, they can be put in special body braces and stop the process. Scoliosis progresses in childhood at 1 degree of spine curvature per year. Because there is a weakening in one side of the back muscles, the strong side pulls, and the weak side doesn't maintain the balance, and the spine starts to bend.

Most Scoliosis cases are an "S" curve. I dealt with a case of inverted Scoliosis years ago. When I was first starting in ministry, a young man was brought to me who with an inverted spine. His spine was actually out here with his stomach. You could take a basketball and put it on his back and it would fit right into the curvature of his spine.

I'll tell you, and I pray you can receive it, that Scoliosis, like Epilepsy, is the presence and the fruit of an evil spirit. You will not get Epilepsy healed, and you will not get Scoliosis healed unless you cast out an evil spirit I had to cast the evil spirit of Scoliosis out of this young man in the name of Jesus.

There is another disease where an evil spirit has to be cast out; it's called Sciatica. Inflammation of the sciatic nerve accounts for 50% of lower back pain in most people. It is usually on the left side, occasionally on right side, but mostly the left side. Inflammation of the sciatic nerve is called Sciatica.

If so many people had not received healing over the years, you probably would think I just got off a space ship. Casting out of evil spirits is found in Matthew, Mark, Luke and John and the book of Acts. I figured one day that I would just trust God and give it a shot. I thought I would just speak to one and cast it out. It obeyed me and left. That was interesting.

Matthew 10:1: explains how Jesus empowered the disciples in this matter: "And when He had called unto Him His twelve disciples, He gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease." In Luke 10:17-20, vice see that the seventy were given the same power, and they weren't even disciples: "And the seventy returned again with joy; saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. 'And He said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. 'Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. Notwithstanding in this, rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven."

I believe that's for today, and I've seen the results of that belief. If you do not believe it's for today, then for you, it's not. Matthew 9:27-35 is another scriptural teaching about healing that we must examine. Matthew 9:29 says, "According to your faith,
be it unto you." Mark 6:7-13 teaches us that Jesus gave His disciples the power necessary for dealing with unclean spirits and for healing.

There are many, many, people literally running around these days who no longer have Epilepsy, Scoliosis, or Sciatica problems because this ministry dared to believe that Matthew 10:1 and Luke 10:17-20 are true for today.

I'm not exactly sure what the spiritual root for Scoliosis is. But I have known for 14 years that you have to minister deliverance in order for Scoliosis to be healed. In the case of the young man with the inverted spine, I knew it was an evil spirit. I didn't deal with spiritual roots; I just said, "In the Name of Jesus, you spirit of Scoliosis come out of him. I break your power." I laid hands on him and commanded that spine to straighten.

I will never forget as long as I live; the tears of rejoicing in his mother and father's eyes, and the looks on their faces, as he snapped and his spine became straight as an arrow. They all left rejoicing. He was 14 years old. I will never forget that day. In that day. I knew of a certainty that God was still on the throne. and that He still answers prayer.

Epilepsy

They brought a young lady to me in 1985. She was about 21 years of age and had been experiencing grand mal epilepsy seizures for many years. They heard that God was using this ministry, honoring our work, and people were being healed.

I had a member of my staff that day who said, "Pastor, this situation is like the one that the disciples couldn't cast out. They went back to Jesus and He said that this one cometh out but by prayer and fasting." (Matthew 17:17-21) The young lady was supposed to be here by 7:00 that night, and it was 10:00 in the morning when my staff member asked me, "Don't you need at least 3 days of prayer and fasting before you can defeat this?"

I said, "What!!!??" He replied, "Well, that's what the Bible says." I staggered for a moment and I said, "You know what? I live a prayed up life, and I have fasted throughout all of my life with Christ. That woman could die in 24 hours, let alone 3 days." Today is the day of salvation, now is the appointed time, she's coming, let's go for the gold. In Matthew 17, Jesus taught that my faith was all that was necessary, and so I did as Jesus had taught us to do.

They brought her to me; she was unsaved, she was living with her boyfriend in sin. She had had two abortions, and I had to talk to her about these issues. She decided to accept the Lord because I told her if she accepted the Lord, the chances of His healing her would be pretty good. "You have come all this distance. I think He really wants to do this." I broke the power of the deaf and dumb spirit and cast it out of her and commanded the spirit of epilepsy to be gone. I didn't know if it had gone or not; I didn't see any visible evidence.

I said, "Goodbye." One week later she went to her doctor in Asheville. He ran an EEG on her and her alpha gamma brain wave tests were all normal. The last time I heard about her, she was serving God internationally with YWAM, Youth With A Mission. Saved,
healed, and now serving God. She never had another epileptic seizure, ever again. That was the first of several encounters with people who had epilepsy. So far, we've never lost a healing of epilepsy in the history of our ministry.

Everybody that is ministered to doesn't get well. There are reasons for that. The reasons why they didn't get well is what this ministry is all about in America today. We're picking up in situations where people don't get well after prayer.

My ministry began where prayer, and standing on the Word, and jumping on it did not work. That's when God began to teach me about the spiritual roots of disease, and the spiritual blocks to healing.

It's not that God does not want to heal; it's that He would have to deny Himself, and His Holiness, to do so in our lives when those spiritual roots and/or spiritual blocks exist. He's not going to compromise our heart change in the name of blessing. He would be an unfaithful Father if He let us keep our sins and blessed us anyway.

We would not honor Him, and we would not serve Him, because He would have condoned evil in our lives. Do you really respect anyone who condones evil in their own life? You think about it; when your kids are growing up and Mommy and Daddy say, "Don't do this and don't do that," did they really appreciate it?

No, but when they became older, did they appreciate it?

Do we have respect for people who try to get us in trouble? Do we have respect for people who uphold evil in our lives and jeopardize our very existence? We would not respect God if He did that, would we? We wouldn't serve Him.

Attention Deficit Disorder

We're still learning about ADD, involving the spectrums from the lows, to the mediums and the highs. We have more experience in the hyperactive range than the lower range, though we have had a couple of cases in the lower and medium ranges.

We do understand ADD to be a neurological interruption. We do understand that ADD is, can be, and usually is inherited. It runs in family trees. We do have a very strong feeling that it is tied to a deaf and dumb spirit that is putting a person into bondage.

I do feel that it comes out of various standpoints of rebellion. Historic family rebellion exists in families that have been involved in occultism and false religions. Historically, it's an interrupter of the thoughts. It interferes with self-esteem. It involves much self-rejection, self-hatred and guilt. It often involves Dyslexia, and other various breakdowns of perception. Many times you'll find color blindness, which is also inherited, tied to it. You can also have other peripheral problems that come with this family profile.

I'll give you one testimony of success in the healing of ADD. I've been asked about ADD in adults, versus ADD in children. I have no experience in the healing of ADD in adults. I have not had the first adult ever come to me with ADD. I do have experience at the children's level. One case in particular is astounding.

A child was brought to me; the child's school had said they needed a meeting with the parents because this child was so disruptive that he had to be placed in the back
of the school room in a chair with his face against the wall. He was totally isolated in a classroom and they still could not contain him.

When the parents got the letter and came to me, it was very obvious the next step the doctors would recommend would be to put the child on the drug, Ritalin.

The drug, Ritalin, is a very dangerous drug. This drug is the shame of our school systems in America because it's a lazy way out of a problem. The information that I have on children who are on Ritalin is that 50% of them, at some time in their lifetime, end up afoul of the law and in jails. This is directly related and attributed to the drug, not to ADD. There is a psychotic value that comes with this drug that's horrific. It's a Pandora's Box. And yet; it is currently the "drug of choice" for ADD.

I had been doing some pastoral studying, been involved in certain levels, and I was aware of an alternative methodology that would satisfy the school system. They don't like it, and they don't want to be involved in it because it takes work on their part. It takes an effort and cooperation with the parents and teachers. It's a technique called focusing.

In the hyper range of ADD, the child is fine as long as he or she is concentrating on an object of interest. The nerve synapses and the flow of focusing are normal, but when the child is not motivated, the neurological flow is interrupted, and there is what's called ranging: free floating thoughts and impulsive realities. The child just does whatever comes to mind.

This particular child had straight "Fs", antisocial, disruptive, mouthy, rebellious, you name it behavior. I went, with the parents, to the school counselor to propose an alternative. The parents did not want the child on Ritalin because of its psychotic side effects and potentially dangerous implications. With focusing, and with "counseling" (actually, we were talking about ministry. I'm not into counseling; I'm into ministry), we explained that we felt this child's ADD could be resolved.

Focusing is a treatment, at the secular level, but you will hardly ever hear about it because it is so much easier to give your children the drug Ritalin. That's the quick way, but Ritalin doesn't solve the problem. The Bible says, in Proverbs 22:6: "Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it." That is what focusing does.

We took this particular child and made up a chart. It had a column for every day of the week, and every week of the month. We charted the first nine-week period of the school semester. The chart had three columns. The first column had a smiling face. The next column had a face with a straight line for the mouth, and the next column had a frowning face.

I brought the child in and said, "This is the deal, if we can't help you through ministry and focusing, they are going to put you on Ritalin, which is a drug." I explained to the child the ramifications of the drug and the consequences. This is part of focusing - education, but it is not threatening to the child. Children do understand when you take the time to talk to them. You may not think they do, but they really are listening and you can reason with children if you take the time to meet them on a level they can understand.
We asked the child, "If you could have anything today, what would you like?" He said, "A SEGA." "Of course, you want a SEGA." We told the child, "For every day that you turn your homework in and you behave well in the classroom, the teacher is going to evaluate you and if you have succeeded she's going to put a smiling face in that column for that day. If you come home with a smiling face, your parent is going to give you $2.00 toward your goal to purchase the SEGA. The day that you just barely make it is a straight line and you don't get any dollars. The day that you blow it, and you really blow it, and get a frowning face, you will lose one dollar from one of the days you got a smiling face.

At the end of the nine-week period, if you have more smiling faces than you have straight lines and frowning faces, then you will receive your prize. The alternative, if you don't, is the drug Ritalin because the school will require it. This is your choice.

That's where we began. For the first two weeks, it was kind of rough. Remember that we are establishing new memes, new focusing, new concepts, and that takes time. But things started to shift. I'm here to tell you that, with ministry and focusing, in conjunction with the teacher's cooperation as well as the child and the parents, this works. In the second nine-week period, the child went from "F's" to the AB honor roll.

The third nine-week period, the child maintained a position on the AB honor roll, and by the 4th grade period the child was still on the AB honor roll. He became student of the year, and for the last 9 weeks was the teacher's assistant. He went from the back of the room to the front of the room, all through focusing and prayer and we didn't have to go to drugs. That's significant.

That's not the rest of the story. He felt so good about himself, was so proud when he walked up in front of that assembly at the end of the school year and got the certificate for Student of the Year, that something wonderful happened on the inside of him and he never let go of his achievements.

Part of the profile for ADD is self-rejection. This young man started to be a winner and he liked being a winner. He did not want to be a rebel anymore. He liked being the teacher's pet. Suddenly a new life had begun, and he knew he wasn't on drugs and didn't need to be on drugs and that was very important to him.

The second year came up and they brought him to me again and I said, "OK, you know how we won this battle last year. This year, there'll be no reward. You only get one SEGA in a lifetime. You know how God met you, and you know how you came through with flying colors last year. This year, do you think you can make it through just by focusing and observing how you feel about yourself? He said, "Pastor, I think I can do it. I might blow it every now and then." I said, "Well, I blew it yesterday myself."

We've got the mentality that white collar is better that blue collar. That is hogwash. We are so success orientated, and driven to success, that we've forgotten the bigger picture. Our children are paying the price of our driveness to perform and to demand perfectionism. It's time to stop it. One of the things I do in ministry is to ask parents to "lay off" your children.

Teach them the ways of the Lord and to be what God wants them to be from the foundation of the world. Pray for your children, instruct them in the ways of the Lord, and then
release them. Leave them alone. They'll hear God in due season. You did.

It's amazing to some of your parents to see you serving God today. They're shocked. You know what? The greatest sinners make the best pastors, too. It's amazing who God will save. All those saintly ones that you were once compared to, some of them are still stuck in the mud!

There is an important distinction that needs to be made here. I am not a counselor, and the members of my staff are not counselors; we are ministers. Now you can be a minister and not be an ordained pastor or evangelist. The Bible makes a provision for ordinary saints to minister the gospel of reconciliation. Every saint has been given authority to be ministers of the kingdom of God. The word counselor is secular. The word "minister" is scriptural, and we make the distinction very clearly.

Do you know if I'm a counselor, I immediately come under the authority of the state? If I'm a minister, I have freedom. As a counselor, I'm considered a professional, but as a minister I'm considered a non-professional? I like my non-professional status.

I'm from Georgia and I'm very active in my community. In the state of Georgia, if you are a counselor and are aware of even a suggestion of molestation in a family you have to report it to the law immediately. It's a felony not to do so. As a pastor, I don't have to report even a suspicion of molestation, which gives me the ability to get involved with the family and find out what's really going on.

A psychologist or a teacher has to report to the law, but in the state of Georgia, I don't have to because I'm not considered to be a professional. I'm also given the ability to get involved without government scrutiny. I think that's wonderful, don't you? In the state of Florida, pastors are required by law, at even the suggestion or the implication of molestation, to call the authorities. This is a tragic situation.

I'm going to tell you why it's tragic. I'm certainly not against preventing molestation, but without proper investigation many innocent people's lives are damaged forever. This is where a grand jury is very important, so that you can have scrutiny of legal problems without the press and the rest of the world being dragged into it to destroy people's lives. So I think we've got a glitch in the system when it comes to this area.

I know the intent of the state is to protect the children at all costs. But there isn't a week or a month that goes by that some father, some pastor, or teacher, or counselor is falsely accused by some individual who has a grudge and knows that's "the way to get even."

**The Immune System**

God created your immune system to maintain your body. God created your bodies to be able to fight invaders. The average person develops a cancer cell or two at least 200 times in a lifetime. There's a mutant cell that develops in the average person over 200 times in a lifetime. Because you have a healthy immune system and the killer cells are active and in full volume, they recognize that mutant cell or the viruses or the bacterium and they attack it and destroy it. God created your immune system to protect
you, not to destroy you. In all autoimmune diseases, the white corpuscles decide that a part of your body is the invading enemy and needs to be destroyed.

**Crohn's Disease**

Crohn's and Ulcerated Colitis mirror each other but they are two different classes of diseases. Does anybody know any one with Crohn's disease? Does anybody know anyone who has Ulcerated Colitis?

Ulcerated Colitis and Crohn's mirror each other in that they both involve ulceration of the colon and extreme bleeding. Ulcerated Colitis is confined to the colon, but Crohn's Disease, although it's primarily in the colon, can appear in the ileum, the esophagus, and at any point of the gastric tract in advanced cases of spreading.

Crohn's is a disease in which the white corpuscles decide it's not virus, bacterium, or mother-in-laws, but it is the lining of the colon that is the enemy of the person. In all autoimmune diseases, the white corpuscles are involved.

In our literature, if you'll remember, we discuss something we call "white corpuscle deviate behavior". It's a term that I coined to let you know that something God created, that is supposed to take care of invading enemies, has now decided that we are the enemy and is attacking various parts of our body.

In the case of Crohn's, it can be diagnosed by the excessive presence of white corpuscles. In the case of Ulcerated Colitis, you won't find the proliferation of white corpuscles at all. It's easy to distinguish in diagnosing from a medical standpoint the difference between Crohn's and Ulcerated Colitis. In Crohn's Disease, the white corpuscles start attacking the lining of the colon, initially, which causes ulceration. It is a very serious disease. The root behind Crohn's is extreme self-rejection coupled with guilt. Crohn's also has a component of hopelessness, because the individual doesn't know how to solve the problem they are tribulating over. There's a lot of conflict built into it. Crohn's Disease is a disease coming out of massive rejection, abandonment, or victimization from a father, and lack of self-esteem.

**Ulcerated Colitis**

In Ulcerated Colitis the dendrites are flaring. Do you know what dendrites are? Envision my arm as a nerve and at the end of each nerve is something called a dendrite. It looks like five fingers. Serotonin is secreted off the ends of the dendrite cells. Here are my muscles and here's a nerve and I want to clap my hands. Clap! Clap! Clap! I want to clap my hands, and raise my hands. I want to do something, but I've got to make this arm move. Now in conscious thought, I can do whatever I want, such as dance, talk, or whatever.

At the end of the dendrite is something called a nerve synapse. I like to say it crudely; it's like your submerging the dendrite in battery acid. There's a loquacious material that acts as an electrical conductor, and on the other side is the muscle that is going to move the ligaments. It carries the message that I'm going to clap my hands, or do whatever I want to do. There is a receptor cell, and the nerve transmission goes down like an electrical current. Your nervous system is like a bunch of electrical cords.
It is the electrical part of your creation. There's an electrical impulse which travels down your nerve into the dendrite; arcs across the nerve synapse, connects to the receptor cell and my hands go clap! Clap! Clap!

However, stress and anxiety, things that are bugging you long term, lack of trust, even feeling like you don't belong, can cause the dendrites to pulsate.

Pulsation evolves irritation, inflammation, and ulceration. That's what produces Ulcerated Colitis. It is an anxiety disorder; the fruit of it is hemorrhaging of the lining of the colon.

You go to the doctor and he may give you chemotherapy, prednisone, or other steroids or drugs, all of which have incredible side effects.

Ulcerated Colitis is an anxiety disorder, rooted in extreme fear and anxiety and dread, causing a flaring of dendrites in the lining of the colon, which irritates it in a manner similar to an ulcer. It causes an ulceration of the lining of the colon, producing severe bleeding. That's what ulcerated colitis is. The only way to get ulcerated colitis healed is to deal with the anxiety disorder and the fear behind it.

**Diabetes (auto-immune disease)**

I'll tell you what the spiritual root is behind diabetes. Extreme rejection, self-hatred coupled with guilt, and, in 95% of all cases we have ministered to in the past 10 years, we've found that there was direct rejection by a father. We're not just talking about a little bit of rejection; but stuff like "you ain't no good"; "you ain't never going to amount to a hill o' beans" and then some choice language to go along with that.

We've had tremendous success in seeing diabetes healed. There has to be an absolute change in that person, allowing them to receive the love of God, in order for that to happen. Diabetes can be inherited because an unloving spirit can be inherited.

Fear can be inherited, allergies can be inherited; many of the things that we deal with can either develop in our lifetime, or we can inherit it from our family tree. Now when I see that happening in a child, I can go back to the father and mother, grandfather and grandmother, on both sides, and I'll find some abuse. I'll find some victimization, I'll find rejection, I'll find somebody not being nurtured somewhere. That can be inherited, not only from a genetic standpoint but also from a spiritually inherited standpoint. That is what, I would be looking at in that case.

The Bible says in Ezekiel 18:17 that the children do not have to die for the sins of the father but, in Exodus 20:4-5, it says the curse which is the result of that sin shall be passed on to the third and forth generation.

**Lupus**

Lupus is an autoimmune disease in which the white corpuscles attack the connective tissue of the organs. I ministered to a beautiful lady, the wife of an elder of an Independent Baptist Church in Santa Clara, California, who has been healed. She was medically diagnosed, documented through her physician's case history and testing, and
is now healed of Lupus. - Today, I can still remember how her voice sounded when, calling me on the phone about 4 years ago, she said, "pastor, I just got back from the doctor, and he can find no evidence of Lupus in my body; it's gone." Lupus is rooted in extreme self-hatred, usually coming from your relationship with your father.

Multiple Sclerosis

Multiple Sclerosis occurs when the white corpuscles decide that the myelin sheath of the nerve is the enemy. Recent investigation has shown it's not just the myelin sheath that's affected by the attack of the white corpuscles, but that the nerve itself is damaged. This is recent information I did not know previously. I thought it was just the myelin sheath. The myelin sheath is like the insulation around the nerve, just as rubber insulates the outside of an electrical cord.

Multiple Sclerosis occurs when the white corpuscles come like a modern day Pac-Man, and take a bite out of the coating around the nerve, effectively short-circuiting it. It isn't that there is a problem with the muscles; it's that the nerve that causes the muscles to work has been short-circuited during the nerve transmission process. That's called Sclerosis and in Multiple Sclerosis there are many of these holes created. The recent medical information is that the nerve itself has also been severely damaged in advanced cases of MS.

Eventually, that person dies because even the muscles that are necessary for respiration are no longer functioning. There are certain parts of your body that do not heal. That's why we have organ transplants.

MS is rooted in deep, deep self-hatred, and guilt, and spiritually it is very close to diabetes in that it involves a father's rejection. I want to say something to you. The father is responsible for the spiritual welfare of the family.' The father, not the mother, is responsible for his daughters value system and her self esteem.

I don't give men many breaks, because I know the tragedy of my own life. I've had to learn this thing the way the Word teaches it; not the way my generation has lived it. I've had to have some paradigm shifts in my thinking as a human being and a man of God. I have to represent God the Father to my children. I have to be to my wife as Christ is to the church. I don't have a choice.

Rheumatoid Arthritis

This is an autoimmune disease, and affects the joints of the skeleton, the tissues, the cartilage, and the connective tissue of the skeleton. It acts on the body like this: your white corpuscles decide that the bacteria and the viruses are not the enemy and they attack your joints and cartilage instead.

In Rheumatoid Arthritis, basically there is a proliferation of white corpuscles that congregate in the connective tissue of the skeleton and like a Pac-Man, start to eat away and destroy the material. It is degenerative, and this is so classic that- I end up saying it just the way I'm going to say it: as the person attacks themselves in self-
hatred, so the body conforms to that spiritual dynamic and attacks itself in return.

Most people, lots of people, wish they were dead, and will say so if you talk to them long enough. They don't believe they belong on this planet. They don't believe God loves them. They don't believe their mother-in-law loves them. They don't believe their father and mother love them. They don't even love themselves and when you get into it, they are attacking themselves spiritually. There is a spirit of infirmity that comes, that agrees with them, and mutates the biogenetic character of the white corpuscles so that they take an assignment from the devil, not from God who created them, and they are on a mission of destruction.

The only way to be healed from Rheumatoid Arthritis, and other autoimmune diseases, is to accept yourself once and for all and to get the self-hatred and the guilt and the lack of self-esteem and the junk out of your life. When you don't accept yourself, you hate yourself, and you have called the living God who loved you from the foundation of the world, a liar. You have declared that He made a mistake in saving you. When you say that, you have called God a liar and the devil agrees. He's right there to bless you with the opposite of your Father in heaven's blessing and that's where the "spirit of death" comes in.

Can you say that? I want to hear you say it. "I shall live and not die to 'declare the glories of my God in my generation." What glory is there? Say it, "What glory is there if the grave takes me prematurely?"

Does God get any glory out of losing you prematurely off this planet? I want to give you some shocking theology. God doesn't need you in heaven right now. You are of no earthly good to Him up there and He doesn't need your help. He has birthed you by His will in the generations of your ancestry and He's called you by His spirit. He's redeemed you to Himself for His glory in the earth to establish His kingdom, His love, His grace and His merry through you until you just book it into heaven when you've finished all of that in your generation.

Psalm 118:1 says, "I shall not die, but live and declare the works of the God." Now where is the other one? The one that says there is no glory in the grave? Has anyone found that one? I'll let you look it up and we'll keep moving.

Rheumatoid Arthritis is another disease when the body attacks the body. As the person is spiritually attacking himself or herself, the body conforms to that spiritually and you've got it. It is not possible to be healed of Rheumatoid Arthritis, or any other autoimmune disease, as long as you are buying that lie and allowing guilt and self-hatred to rule your thoughts and lives. It's not possible because God is not going to honor it, because He says, "You are fearfully and wonderfully made." (Psalm 139:14)

Psalms 139 also says, "His hand is upon you from the foundation of the world. Before your parts were in continuous fashion from the dust of the earth, He knew you and He ordained that you be here in your generation."

Out of darkness, out of bondage, out of the fall of Adam and Eve, He has gathered you to Himself. The Father gathers His children to Himself. You are going to have to accept His love.
I don't care what your forehead tells you. Let God be true and every man a liar.

"Yeah, but Pastor, you don't know what they did to me in 1948." No, but I know what God is doing for you in 1999! He's going to heal you. Get all your theology straightened out so you can get on the right side of faith, not fear.

**Autism**

Autism is an interesting one. I got a call from Pennsylvania recently, from a gal we've been working with. Her autistic son is now cutting himself. That's self-hatred, and brings a new component into this disease. I believe autism is a result of rejection, and the other components of autism involve rebellion and anger. They are almost the same principles that produce schizophrenia.

**Parkinson's and Alzheimer's Disease**

We have enough insight on these diseases initially and spiritually to give me the faith to move ahead in actual ministry now. The only way we know that we're going to get this one is to get involved and start applying the principles that we see, and see if God will honor that insight, and give us the healing.

In New York State, there is a family of three generations with Parkinson's Disease. Two brothers have already died, and in the three generations they all have Parkinson's. Parkinson's involves a mechanism that keeps dopamine from being at the proper levels in the brain. And we get into dopamine deficiencies, we're into some real problems. At this point, in our experience with Parkinson's, we're headed into an area of massive unresolved rejection, massive amounts of abandonment and rejection.

I consider Alzheimer's, Parkinson's and Autism to be spiritually rooted diseases.

**ADD, Dyslexia & Homosexuality**

ADD, Attention Deficit Disorder, dyslexia and homosexuality have something in common. Don't think that because I've merged dyslexia and ADD with homosexuality, that anybody's at risk of becoming a homosexual because they have ADD. They do, however, have a common thread. There is a double-mindedness that comes and this is an inherited family curse. "A double minded man is unstable in all his ways." James 1:8

When you find ADD, you'll also find it in the parents and grandparents. You won't find it in just one place. You'll find it right down the line. It's the same with dyslexia. It involves a type of double-mindedness, and confusion, and the prime root of the confusion is gender disorientation because of an inversion of Godly order in the home. The home is ruled by matriarchal control, rather than patriarchal authority as God intended.

The home is ruled by the female, not the male, and the confusion that comes out of it is producing ADD, dyslexia, and homosexuality. When the male does not rule the home in love, the female has no choice but to take the reigns.

The minute she does, Satan's entire kingdom comes to help her. She was never designed
to rule the home; she was designed to follow a patriarch, a Godly one, I might add. I'm not a chauvinist, and I do not send females back into oppressive rulership of males in the name of the Lord. When the female is being oppressed, I call for immediate separation.

I will protect the children and the female first, before I protect the male. My position, as a pastor, is that the male should be protecting the female and the children to begin with so I have no mercy on him.

You see the female and the children should follow the male as he follows Christ. The head of the woman is to be the man, and the head of the man is Christ. But the head of Christ is the Father, and nobody quotes the rest of that scripture. It doesn't stop with Christ; it stops with the Father. "But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God." 1 Cor. 11:3

That brings the male back into the rulership, not just as the husband, in a similar relationship to that Christ has with the church. The husband is called to represent God as the father to his family just as if it were God Himself. It's a tough job, but it is the job God has called His people to do.

Addictions

We've had some success with healing dopamine reductions in addictions. In dealing with addictions, dopamine is very important to pay attention to, because dopamine is the pleasure neurotransmitter of the human body. The body produces it very slowly, while serotonin can be reduplicated very quickly. In fact, cocaine is a very unusual drug because cocaine is not chemically addictive. Cocaine is psychologically and spiritually addictive. I'll tell you why.

The mechanisms of cocaine are that when a person takes a hit of cocaine it releases dopamine in mass. It is equivalent to a massive orgasm. There is a huge release of dopamine that can never be duplicated a second time. That is why once they've had their first hit they will never have the same rush ever again. They try and try, but what they don't understand is that they'll never have it because the high is coming from the release of dopamine. It's not the drug that gives them the fix; it's dopamine being released that gives them the biological fix. That's why people on cocaine are very tormented.

Masturbation

Masturbation is a big issue. Masturbation usually begins in childhood, not because of lust, but coming out of families that are full of strife. You see, a child learns that when a house is filled with argument and strife, and the tension is building, that an orgasm will give him or her a type of release from that tension. There's also a release of dopamine because when you have an orgasm, dopamine is the neurotransmitter that, when it is released, gives you that fulfilled feeling. It's a neurotransmitter and it gives you a neurological-biological "fix".
A child growing up in an atmosphere full of tension and strife will get temporary relief from masturbating, but what comes in behind it are the feelings of uncleanness and guilt. It's the same thing with cocaine. Right after it come feelings of uncleanness and guilt. We have a vicious cycle of release and condemnation. Masturbation and cocaine are very similar in their spiritual implications. A release, and fulfillment, and guilt. A release, fulfillment, guilt, and condemnation. Your enemy certainly knows how to work you over!

Those are some of the mechanisms of dopamine and cocaine, but what does that have to do with Parkinson's Disease? I'm not sure, but we're going to find out.

I just don't like losing. I've had so many victories in fighting disease that I just figure we'll just win them all one of these days. I think if we get an army here in the body of Christ, we might defeat the devil at some level. But if we don't start, it ain't gonna happen.

Those of you reading this are experiencing a new frontier. This is a new frontier, where God is moving in mankind. I'm learning more every day. I don't have all the answers, but what I do know, and what has been proven to be true, I'll share with you.

Alzheimer's Disease, on the other hand, seems to involve a proliferation of white corpuscles that are congregating at critical nerve junctions in the brain.

Wherever I find white corpuscles congregating and causing trouble, either eating at linings of flesh, eating the myelin nerve sheath as in MS, eating at the connective tissue of the organs as in lues, eating at the cartilage connective tissue of the skeleton as in rheumatoid arthritis, destroying pancreatic function as in diabetes, eating at the lining of the colon and ulcerating it as in Crohn's Disease, or congregating in a nonbacterial inflammation, as in prostatitis, or congregating in the brain and producing nonbacterial inflammation and interruption of nerve transmissions in Alzheimer's. I know the spiritual root. Whenever I find white corpuscles that are attacking their own body, and not doing what God created them to do, I have - without exception - found various degrees of self-hatred and guilt.

If we could stop the white corpuscles from collecting at critical nerve junctions of the brain, Alzheimer's would no longer exist. If we can get dopamine levels back up to where they need to be, then Parkinson's Disease would no longer exist. That's elementary, and God will give us the understanding as to the spiritual roots to deal with to make healing happen. I know God wants to heal Alzheimer's.

The medical prognosis for many of the "incurable diseases" is very bleak. During a weekend seminar I did in New York City a year ago a doctor who attended and I were discussing the "best" the medical community can expect to offer: disease management. He came up to me and said, "Pastor, you're being very generous with my profession. The Medical Profession can only hope to achieve disease management and we're a long way from even doing that." So, if we're not even getting disease management from the medical profession, how will we see cures?

I have a Time magazine, with a subheading of an article called, "The Frontiers of Medicine." It is from July-August of last year (1998). It says:
"The latest on cancer, gene therapy, aging, strokes, AIDS, fertility, alternative therapy, organ transplants, mental illness, and more; the frontiers of medicine. The best that can be had in the think tanks internationally and nationally from the medical community are miracle drugs."

There is no other alternative left except for gene therapy. That's all you have left. The rest of it has been exhausted. There is no hope. There are no solutions. That's what the medical community is telling us. I am reminded of the Scripture, "Physician, heal thyself." (Luke 4:23) They can't even do it.

Do you know what is really amazing, in terms of the longevity of life? The profession that has the lowest life expectancy in America is our physicians. Their average longevity is only 56 years. The people that you are looking to for healing are the ones that die first. That is a national statistic. Is that not sobering?

Cholesterol

America has been on a yo-yo. You need some cholesterol to grease your veins. The worst thing you can do is remove all of your cholesterol. Because you have high triglyceride levels, which is what cholesterol is, does not mean it's caused by what you eat. If you're avoiding fatty foods to keep cholesterol down, it won't work. Why is it that some people eat what ever they want and never develop a problem with high cholesterol? Why do others have a problem?

It's because certain people have a predisposition to high cholesterol, and others don't. There is a spiritual component to high cholesterol.

I ministered to a lady a few years ago that had a triglyceride level of 378 and within 48 hours of ministry it had dropped 178. What changed? Let me give you an example of how this works. Here are the veins; the inside is hollow and blood runs up and down inside, like a drinking straw. In people who have a predisposition to high cholesterol, something is on the inside that's reaching out and grabbing the cholesterol and binding it to the cell wall. That plaque finally thickens and thickens and thickens until you have the potential closure of the vein or the artery. The mechanisms that caused that plaque to form and to collect have a spiritual root.

This is my spiritual diagnosis: Cholesterol is directly related to people who are very, very angry with themselves. There is a high degree of self-deprecation; they're against themselves, they're always putting themselves down. It is more than merely putting themselves down; they are very hostile with themselves. They are very angry with themselves.

I dealt with a woman one time and she is totally well today. In fact, she is a member of my staff now, however she was sick for 55 years. She had 17 different major "incurable" diseases and she has been healed of all 17. She had so much self-hatred and self-anger at one point that she burnt her flesh and carved it with knives. Her flesh was literally mutilated with fire, knives, razor blades, and glass.

I've got some good news for you; she's a wonderful lady. She is gloriously saved, gloriously healed, and she loves herself today. She serves God working 16-18 hours a
day in our ministry. She's been marvelously healed and delivered by God. That was a high level of self-hatred isn't it? Self-mutilation, and self-hatred.

It all begins with rejection. The beginning of all disease is the separation from God, separation from your own self and separation from others. "Thou shall love the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, all thy might and love thy neighbor as thyself." (Matthew 22:37-39)

**Shingles and Hives**

Behind all skin eruptions, which would include many rashes, humps and bumps, hives, and shingles, you are going to find the over-secretion of histamine, and in conjunction with it, a congregating and a proliferating of white corpuscles. Shingles is an anxiety and fear disease, coupled with an autoimmune component involving self-rejection.

Hives are a direct manifestation of fear and anxiety. Your skin is very responsive. Right behind the epidermal layer of your skin is your immune system, blood vessels, nerves, and every facet of your existence, just beneath the layers of your skin. You have white corpuscles that can congregate, and histamine. Systemic histamine can be created anywhere in the body - in localized sinuses, skin, internal connective tissue, etc. Histamine can be over secreted and when you have an over secretion of histamine, you have swelling, edema, and pain. Hives and shingles, in conjunction with dendrite flaring, give you a double problem. You've got your nervous system; you've got the secretion of histamine, the chemical part of you, the electrical part of you connecting, expressing itself as an extension of your anxiety and stress.

Definition of Shingle Shingles is an acute central nervous system infection involving, primarily, the dorsal root ganglion and characterized by the vesicular eruption and neuralgic pain in the acuteness areas supplied by peripheral sensory nerves arising in the effected root ganglion.

Etiology incidents in pathology: herpes zoster is caused by the varicella zoster virus, the same virus that causes Chicken Pox, and may be activated by local lesions involving the posture root ganglia by systemic disease, particularly Hodgkin's Disease or by immuno-suppression therapy.

That is very interesting to me because we are looking at some autoimmune characteristics right off the top. It may occur at any age, but is most common after age 50. Inflammatory changes occur in the central root ganglia and in the skin of the associated dermatome. In some instances, the inflammation may involve the posterior and anterior horns of gray matter meninges and the dorsal and ventral roots. There is no specific therapy. Locally applied wet compresses are soothing; aspirin, 650mg, along with codeine, 50mg to 60mg, may relieve pain.

We've had some success with it. I told you it had an autoimmune component attached to it before we got into this discussion, didn't I? I said this one was straight anxiety, but coupled with anxiety, self-rejection, and self-hatred. What does a virus do with that? What triggers these things to come up? What allows a virus to work?

When you look at classes of viruses, then you see they are almost like a phylum that
has a particular object of its attention. I don't have all the answers to viruses, but I certainly am following their persnickety ways around mankind. They are interesting, because they seem to be on a mission and their mission is highly destructive and very calculated and has become a real pain to mankind.

In conjunction with other factors such as fear, anxiety, stress, lack of self-esteem, there are other problems that are of a non-viral order. What does a virus do? Why does it attach itself to other spiritual, problems? I don't have an answer to that. I would certainly like to know. In the meantime, in ministry, I would say that with all viruses, we have had to come and do deliverance.

Rosacea has more of an autoimmune component to it, rather than anxiety, which involves self-hatred.

Acne

Recent information on acne is really interesting. They have just come out with a statement this past year in the Medical Community that adolescent acne is the result of peer pressure. It's not just that the child is in puberty and the oil glands are exploding and presto! We have acne. What they have discovered, for the most part, is that adolescent acne is rooted in anxiety and fear coming out of peer pressure. Simple acne is coming out of fear of man. Fear of rejection, and fear of man. In puberty and adolescence, it's peer pressure.

Systolic acne is a different ball game. You will find this occurring mainly on the back, mostly in females; it is like cysts that erupt. As in systolic acne, and ovarian cysts, breast cysts have the same root. We've seen great success with breast cysts, ovarian cysts, and systolic cysts, nationally in our ministry.

You know I've got six kids and four are teenagers. I'll tell you, they are over concerned about what their buddies think. I mean, do you know what designer labels are? Kids are vicious with each other. Children are vicious, and children are more afraid of their peers than they are of you, their parents.

That's why in church, as a pastor, I try to get the children in my church to get to know adults. I don't ship them off to a children's church, but get them involved in the congregation of the saints in worship. I get them into fellowship, so that they can have alternative peer pressure. They are not just stuck with the tunnel vision of kids that maliciously shame them, but with adults who will love them.

There can be an antidote to this problem. That's my position. I want my children to grow up knowing adults, not just other children, if I can find some spiritual adults I can trust my children with, that is.

Ovarian cysts and breast cysts and systolic acne: I have found it true, without exception that these conditions are coming out of the breakup of the relationship between the girl and her mother. Unresolved issues involve a great breech, and there is no fellowship. It carries right down into the reproductive area. It involves a full issue of femininity. It is involved even to the degree that the girl may question her own femininity, or the female part of her creation. The mother has breached it at that level.
Many times there is great bitterness, anger and great resentment toward the mother. I have found it true, coast-to-coast, and the people who have been healed of ovarian cysts, breast cysts, and systolic acne have had to get things right before God concerning their mothers.

**Endometriosis**

You know I've had some success in the area of endometriosis and yet, for the life of me, I haven't figured out the root yet. I don't have any idea. I wish I had more to say about it because it shows up all the time in conferences. To this date I still don't know. I have ministered and I have taken a position just because I really didn't know anything else to do. I have found self-rejection and self-hatred. I've had some success. I had a tremendous feeling about it several years ago and this was the leading; that it has to do with self-hatred and self-rejection. I don't have enough evidence yet to document what I'm saying, so let's let that one slide into the investigative mode for the moment.

(Audience comment on Endometriosis: I've done a lot of studying on this because I've been very concerned about abortion. Apparently one of the factors, or results, of abortion is endometriosis because it has to do with the hormonal interruption. Abortion is not a normal miscarriage and so there are a lot of factors that come into play. It seems that a lot of women who have had an abortion, whether chemical or otherwise, wind up with endometriosis)

**Herpes**

When we get into Herpes, we get into Simplex; we've got genital herpes, and fever blisters, and they are viral. Now are you saying that Shingles is viral? "That's what the doctors say." When I get into herpes, which are viral, I still get into a spiritual problem. There are several cases of herpes that I've dealt with. It's amazing that herpes seem to go into remission, but under stress they erupt. Viruses cannot be destroyed; bacterium can be destroyed, but viruses can never be destroyed. They are just diverted.

**Viruses**

I want to tell you what viruses are. A virus does not have as it's origin it's own life. It is a mutation of what is already genetically in another life form and then mutates after its aberration. Viruses are an aberration of genetic materials producing various kinds of interference with human flesh. That's what a virus is. It is a mutant genetic life form that seems to have a mind of it's own. It cannot be destroyed, and, in the case of HIV, it can remanufacture itself in a different form by taking the genetic code of a living organism, and using the genetic material of a living organism, to produce it's own genetic form.

I have finally come to this conclusion, and I couldn't document this even if I tried,
but in ministry I have been attacking viruses from this basis and have been getting healing in incurable diseases that are virally related.

I consider viruses to be spirits of infirmity and consider them to be evil spirits, working in conjunction of man's flesh. That's the only thing I have been able to figure out. A virus has an intelligence behind it that defies imagination. A bacterium, just floating around, will duplicate itself and it's still a bacterium and it kind of has a "life form". However, viruses seem to be very intelligent; behind a virus there is some type of intelligence, and it's not God.

I have been attacking viruses as spirits of infirmity, and I got that from the bible. Jesus cast out spirits of infirmity with His words. Jesus knew something then that I don't know, but I'm here 2000 years down the road with some advanced technology to help me try to figure it out, and I'm coming to the same conclusions that He did. There's something alien that is an intelligent, invisible, being that afflicts man's flesh and tissue. You can't kill it, you can't destroy it, but you can divert it. And so I have tried casting it out, and it has worked. Why is it that we have a virus sitting around, hanging out, doing no physical harm and then it's released because of another spiritual problem called fear, anxiety and stress and it does damage to the body? Do you think there's a connection?

Is it possible to make a virus go dormant forever if we deal with other spiritual problems? That's an interesting question, and I certainly will be pursuing it to see how much success we have long term. The more case studies we get into, the more we will know. The only thing we can do here, in any investigation of disease, is first of all to acknowledge that we are dealing with hypotheses. Even from the secular standpoint of ministry, we have to see how many cases in the long term are healed, and stay healed, based on the information that we have.

I will tell you that this ministry is on the cutting frontier of disease, yet we have a long way to go in getting enough case histories under our belts that we can see established, complete patterns. From the standpoint of investigation, I hope without making this a big issue, that you can hear where I'm coming from and where I'm going on this issue.

Cancer

I will tell you up front that I don't have all the answers to cancer. It's one of the most feared diseases of this generation. And yet, there are some cancers that we have had great success with.

Colon Cancer: I'm coming to the conclusion that it is deeply rooted in bitterness and slander with the tongue. The Bible says that, "The power of life or death are in the tongue." (Proverbs 18:21) Every word that we've spoken that is evil will be held in judgment against us.

There are a lot of strange things happening between the lips and the anus, and in between all kinds of things can go wrong for many spiritual reasons. If you poop on
enough people, it comes back to you. I'm rapidly looking at colon cancer cases and looking back to past generations, because it is clear that it can be inherited. I believe colon cancer is an inherited disease. I'm looking back to see if we can trace the history of conflict in families. Family conflict similar to the Hatfield's and the McCoy's, where unresolved bitterness, unresolved antagonism, and words of frustration and anger have occurred causes damage throughout the successive generations.

Do you know that when you speak evil against someone that is a curse and what you speak against another returns? Can I give you a scripture? Jesus said "Those sins that you retain are retained and those sins that you remit are remitted." (John 20:23)

Do you know that when you retain another person's sins, and you don't forgive them, that you in fact have retained that curse on yourself? You read that scripture, "Whatever is bound on earth shall be bound in heaven and whatever is bound in heaven shall be bound on earth." (Mat. 16:19)

The Lord's prayer says, "If you do not forgive your debtors the Father in heaven will not forgive you yours." (Matthew 6:9-13) So the sins that you retain are retained. You are not holding the other person under the bondage of your judgment. But by the same judgment that you judged others, you yourself are judged. That's what the Bible says.

When we get into the area of gossip and slander, tale bearing, sedition, anarchy, division making, causing trouble, not promoting peace, being an instrument of division and anarchy, I wonder if these sins may be the cause of colon cancer?

The cancers that I am most familiar with are Breast, Ovarian, Hodgkin's, Leukemia, and Prostate. I have one case of Pancreatic Cancer in my portfolio, and I never got to minister in that situation. The person went off into alternative realities and didn't stay in touch with me.

**Skin Cancer:** I don't know if there is a spiritual root or not; the evidence seems to involve care of the temple (our body) and keeping the skin covered properly to protect it from ultraviolet rays.

**Liver Cancer:** I haven't yet had the opportunity to minister to someone with liver cancer.

**Breast Cancer:** Let me say something that will really shock you. I don't mean to scare you, and every time I say this certain ladies end up being scared, so please - don't be scared. I'll tell you, 10% of all breast cancer in America is caused by mammograms.

A big uproar happened about a year ago when the AMA said you don't have to have mammograms until at least age 50. The feminist radicals immediately objected and said that women must have them throughout adulthood. However, the medical community had come to the startling conclusion that 10% of all breast cancer was caused by mammograms. That's why the feminists backed off. Startling isn't it?

Why 10%? All the women who fell into that category had what is called a "predisposition to breast cancer". A healthy cell has two enzymes called anti-oncogenes. They are tied directly to the immune system. There are three classes of cells in the human body: healthy, which have two anti-oncogenes present; predisposed, which have one anti-oncogene present;
and compromised, with no anti-oncogenes.

A healthy cell will never become cancerous. You cannot develop cancer with both of the anti-oncogenes present. In the case of someone who is genetically predisposed, there is only one anti-oncogene present. A compromised cell is where one or two of the anti-oncogenes have been destroyed by some intrusion into the cell, either by toxic chemicals from outside the body or toxic chemicals manufactured by the body for some reason.

The ladies that develop breast cancer from mammograms had an inherited predisposition for cancer with only one anti-oncogene. The X-rays from the mammogram destroyed the one remaining anti-oncogene, the cell became compromised, and breast cancer began. As a pastor I would tell any lady, "if you're going to get a mammogram, it might cost you a little money, but go to an oncologist first and get tested".

I know they are saying that they have reduced the radiation dosage and they've changed radiation mechanisms so that now the mammograms are safe and won't destroy the anti-oncogenes that are present. That's what they tell you when you ask the questions. However, I don't really have a great faith in the medical community and what they say. My recommendation is that you check it out first.

When I talk about healings that have taken place with breast cancer, I'm talking about individuals who have gone to an oncologist, and had their breast tissue tested. If the oncologist finds that the breast tissue is compromised (no anti-oncogenes are present) then it is necessary that you be re-tested after ministry. In ministry, we deal with the spiritual roots, and come before God, and meet the spiritual conditions for healing to take place. The re-testing in case after case has found that both anti-oncogenes were present in the cell after ministry, where before they were medically proven to be missing. That's a miracle!

One of the first cases of breast cancers I got involved with was in 1984. A lady came to me a couple of days before her scheduled surgery for a radical mastectomy. I got involved in her life, and it took awhile to figure out what the spiritual roots of her cancer were. There had been competition between the females in her family. I mean sibling rivalry, and the girls were competing with their own mother for supremacy. It was a mess. There was a tremendous amount of bitterness and bickering. I got with her before God and helped her to forgive her sisters and her mother. She had a strong root of bitterness.

A root of bitterness, according to the old saying: "It eats at them like a cancer." If you have this type of festering resentment and bitterness on a long-term basis, then your body will produce toxins that will eventually accumulate to the level and volume that they will destroy the anti-oncogenes of the immune system.

The target cells in females are in the breast tissue, because it's the breasts that are the nurturing aspect of a female. When the female is no longer nurturing, or she is being nurtured yet is turning into a spiritual alley cat, there is a problem. It's a tragedy. When the resulting toxins develop, they destroy the anti-oncogenes.

In this lady's case, after I began ministering to her, we came before God, looked at all the things she was doing, and she repented before God for this long-term historical feud. 'Her mother had a history of the same type of behavior with her own sisters.'
These females had hated one another for generations. It was a cat fight all the way.

She had the mastectomy surgery, and coming out of the surgery we were still doing ministry, dealing with spiritual roots and blocks and coming before God. Her doctor said to her, "I'm going to put you on chemotherapy for 5 years." She came and told me her doctor wanted to put her on chemo for 5 years.

I said, "Well, if your anti-oncogenes are present, and if God has healed you, you are wasting your time." I suggested that she get re-tested. She went back to her doctor and said, "I think I want my cells tested to see if both anti-oncogenes are present now." He said, "Where did you hear that?" He said, "This is new."

She said, "My pastor told me." She asked him, "Doctor, if both my anti-oncogenes are present in genetic testing, can I get cancer?" He said, "NO." She said, "Then why do I need chemotherapy?" He said, "For our protection." She said, "What if I don't want it?" He said, "You'll have to sign a disclaimer relieving us from all responsibility." She said, "I'll do it." So they tested her and both anti-oncogenes were present, where before they had not been. That's a miracle! I tell you, we are now 10-12 years down the road and she's still alive today. Praise God! There are many other cases.

Breast Cancer is coming out of the sins of conflict and bitterness between the female and either her mother and/or her sisters. Systolic breast cysts are very similar. Many women get breast cysts and think it's cancer.

Ovarian Cancer is coming out of a woman's hatred for herself and her sexuality.

Sometimes promiscuity can contribute to it, but the promiscuity issue has more to do with self-hatred and self-loathing. Unclean and unloving spirits that accuse her in the cleanness of her sexuality can lead her into self-bitterness and self-loathing concerning her own sexuality.

Hodgkin's Disease and Leukemia are very similar. They are similar because in Hodgkin's (Lymphatic) and Leukemia (Blood), the root cause is the same. The factors are the same. I have found that Hodgkin's Disease and Leukemia, without exception, to be caused by deep-rooted bitterness coming from unresolved rejection by a father. I have always found a breech between the person who has that disease and their father. I've never found a mother involved in the breech.

Prostate Cancer is coming out of anger, self-hatred and self-bitterness. All cancer that has a spiritual root involves some type of bitterness against someone for some reason. It involves long-term, lingering, festering, damage leading towards death. Hate is the 5th part of bitterness. You wish that someone didn't exist. God says, "If they don't exist neither do you." Your enemy has as much of a right on this planet as you do. God loves you and your enemy and He might save both of you! You might be an enemy to somebody else. What's good for the goose is good for the gander.

Remember II Timothy 2:24-26: "The servant of the Lord must not strive; be gentle unto all men, patient, apt to teach in meekness, instructing those that oppose themselves that God, peradventure, will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth that they may recover themselves from the snare of the devil, having been taken captive by the devil at his, the devil's will:"
There are a lot of people blaming God for their problems, and He's not guilty. Let's get this straight: the Word of God says, in James 1:13, "God does not tempt man with evil, neither can He be tempted with it." I'm going to get Daddy off the hook if you don't mind, and put the deceiver back on the frying pan. I want to make sure that I sow seed into your lives that the Holy Spirit can use; that the Father can use; and that the Lord Jesus who is the Word can use, that they might bring you into a place of defeating your enemy and bearing fruit in your generation and your lifetime.

I've said this many times in teaching and seminars that since Adam and Eve, mankind has been on probation for almost 6000 years.

God has been trying the reins of men's hearts to see if there would be any that would seek after Him so that He may show Himself strong on their behalf. Your hearts are being tried. Will you choose the good, or will you choose evil? Will you repent? Will you take responsibility or will you go into rebellion? The bottom line, whether we like it or not, is submission to the living God. Out of our free will because we want to and because were in love with Him. He is in love with us. He tells us so over and over in His Word.

When we step outside the perimeters of the covenant, outside the holiness of God, then God gives us over to our enemies.

Read the history of the Jews. When they didn't like God, they went out and followed the gods of the Amorites, Moabites, Syrians, Egyptian and all the rest. God would say, "OK, if you don't want Me as Father, let them be your alter. Let them bless you."

What was the blessing? The Curse. When God's people had enough of it and they were sick and dying and in captivity they would come running back to Daddy and say, "Daddy, we're sorry, we repent, we repent, we repent." And God would say, "I forgive you."

When we step outside the commandments of God, we open ourselves up to the "blessing" of the devil. It's as simple as that. When you start to hate your brother, you receive the recompense of the reward. Through one man sin entered into the world and death by sin. (Romans 5:12) Through one man's disobedience sin came, and through another man, Christ Jesus', obedience, we are free. We are either obedient sons and daughters of God or we are disobedient sons and daughters of God.

Does the devil have a legal right to you after conversion? I'm not sure about that, but I'll tell you what; I sure see evidence of it. Many people struggle with the reality and the question, "Can a Christian have an evil spirit?" I'm not sure I have' the answer to that but I'd raise this question, "Can an evil spirit have a Christian?"

Proverbs 26:2 says, "As a bird by wandering and the swallow by flying so the curse without a cause does not come." Your enemy does not have the right to oppress you just because he's out there. Somebody has to open the door and invite him in. Go back to Genesis; Satan used the serpent as a medium of expression. He did not have access to this planet until Eve invited him in, and Adam agreed. In your life, the evil one does not have the right to oppress you; he only takes that right because you give it to him, either through ignorance or lack of knowledge. Proverbs 26:2 says, "The curse without
cause does not come."

God has set perimeters of protection around mankind against the devil. The only way the devil can get at you through his kingdom is if you invite him in at some level. If is were not the case, then the Christian wouldn't have a chance. Satan could have killed us all and it would have been over with. However, Satan does not have that ability. God forbid him to bring death in the discourse with Job. But in Job's life there was a spiritual root problem. Job had a hedge of protection, and Satan challenged that protection. God had no choice but to let Job be sifted so that he could be purified at the level of that testing. When you read Job, especially in Job 3:25, Job said, "the thing that I have feared greatly has come upon me". Faith and fear are equal in this dimension. Both demand to be fulfilled.

Hebrews 11:1 teaches us that "Faith is the substance of things hoped for and the evidence yet not seen." Fear is the substance of things not hoped for and the evidence not yet seen. Faith is God's future for you. Fear is Satan's destruction of your faith.

"Without faith, it is impossible to please God." (Hebrews 11:6) That's what the Word says. Job had a root problem. Chapter 3, he was full of fear. In chapters 41-42, in the discourse concerning Levehian and Behemoth, the great parable of his spiritual condition, we find he had pride and he had spiritual arrogance. You know that, because he took God on for size and discourse. God came back with, "Where were you big boy when I did this, this and this?" God turned the captivity of Job around when Job finally was humbled, and he prayed for his friends. He received twice as much as he had when he began, and his captivity was turned around. Could God turn around your captivity? Yes, He can.

Osteoporosis

The root for Osteoporosis is envy and jealousy, which matches the Word. The word says that envy and jealousy is the rottenness of the bone. (Proverbs 14:30) When you have softening of the bones, rottenness of the bones, you have a spiritual problem.

Spondylolysis

Spondylolysis is progressive degeneration of the vertebra of the spine. That entire scenario is rooted in self-hatred. Spondylolysis is the degeneration of the vertebra caused by self-hatred.

Osteoarthritis

Osteoarthritis is the degeneration of the cartilage, not the disc. The cartilage is the other material between the vertebra. Osteoarthritis is the result of self-bitterness and not forgiving one's self. It's holding a record of wrongs against your self.

Degenerative Disc Disease
Degenerative disc disease is usually caused by anything dealing with the disc, apart from accidents and injury that is degenerative in nature. Inherited or degenerative disc disease is usually tied to an addictive personality involving drugs, both legal and illegal, and may be included in the inherited profile. Somewhere in your past, there may be someone who was a drug runner or put drugs or alcohol to someone else's lips to make them drunk.

Habakkuk 2:15 says, "Woe unto him that giveth his neighbor drink, that puttest thy bottle to him, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!"

God also says (Habakkuk 2:16 NIV), "You will be filled with disgrace rather than honor ...and utter disgrace will come upon your glory". That's just for getting someone else drunk. I wouldn't want to be a bar owner for too long.

I've dealt with many cultures and nationalities in ministry and I've observed another characteristic. Have you ever noticed people coming out of the "Hippie" days? Many of them have back problems. I have observed degenerative disc disease and back problems coming out of drug addiction and in profiles of families who were addicted to various drugs. It's an observation. I've dealt with some of these people regarding their addictions and have had some success; with others, I haven't. The first place that I look when ministering to someone with degenerative disc disease apart from injury, is into the drug profile. There's where I've had more success.

**Alcoholism**

Have you ever wondered why some people can drink and are not alcoholics and others drink and are alcoholics? First of all, alcoholism is not a genetically inherited disease as we are told. However, there is a genetic component that has to be paid attention to that is born out of an alcoholic family. Did you know alcoholism runs in families because there is a curse in that family that produces it? Molestation runs in families. Victimization runs in families. There are familiar spirits that travel in families.

A national statistic reports that - 35% of all females in America have been molested at some time or another, and that 25% of all males have been molested at some time in their life. That is a national statistic in America. It brings a rollover. The possibility that a person who has been molested will molest someone else in their lifetime is very, very good, unless they are saved by the blood of Jesus Christ and delivered.

When a child is born into an alcoholic family, he has what is called a deficient chemical in the basal (nerve) ganglion. The basal ganglion is at the top part of your spinal cord, where your brain sits. In here are various neurotransmitters that are connected directly to your central nervous system via the cerebral processes.

There are four major classes in neurotransmitters that can be found in that area.

One has to do with painkillers. When a person is born with an inherited predisposition for alcoholism there is a defective chemical coming out of the birth. It's not normal. It's like it needs something to give it completeness as a chemical. Alcohol is a chemical; it's a drug. When this defective chemical comes in contact with alcohol, there is a chemical reaction and a brand new chemical is formed. This new chemical stays permanently
in the basal ganglion; it's called THIQ. This new neurotransmitter produces a permanent craving for alcohol.

A person who is an alcoholic is actually allergic to alcohol. Alcoholism is an allergy. That is the reason it only takes one drink to start this thing moving.

I've had some success with alcoholism and some failures. The success with alcoholism comes first of all from the Lord delivering the person, in conjunction with them just having had enough. There has to come a time in the person's life where they make a quality decision to just say, "NO". I know God meets us and honors us in that decision.

I've seen unsaved people get free of alcohol. I'm not in agreement with the 12-step program and I'll tell you why. They teach, "Once an alcoholic always an alcoholic," and I disagree. The people who have been delivered and healed through our ministry of alcoholism need no support groups, and they are not drawn to alcohol ever again. I think when you say, "Once an alcoholic, always an alcoholic," you have just said to God that He can not deliver you and that He cannot save you to the uttermost. I cannot go that route.

**Psoriasis**

Psoriasis is an autoimmune disorder in which the white corpuscles are congregating on the skin creating the scaling, the flaking, the redness, and the hardness. Psoriasis is rooted in self-hatred, lack of self-esteem and conflict with identity.

One of the most famous people in music today is about to come on line with us, and they are plagued with Psoriasis.

I ministered a few years ago to one of the most famous women in the world. I will not tell you her name. She's one of the best known models in the world. A session with her is 1/2 million dollars. She was a judge in a Miss Universe contest several years ago, and yet she hated herself with a passion. She was devastated in a very malicious, sadistic marriage, dying on the inside, and yet the world thought she had everything.

We spent two hours on the phone with her from NYC, and her life was changed forever when God healed the devastation of her heart. She came out of that situation healed, and she no longer is a model. She hosts a very famous program for children in America today. She is remarried, has two beautiful children, she loves the Lord her God who has healed her, and redeemed her, and her priorities in life have changed: God can do it. He can bring you out of your desolation and He can establish you in His grace and mercy.

**Nonbacterial Inflammation**

About three years ago, in ministering with people, we bumped into a new disease that's just now being recognized by the medical community. It's a combination of two diseases that have merged into one. Its root is a combination of anxiety, fear, guilt and self-hatred producing something called nonbacterial inflammation. Inflammation comes from bacterial intrusion. When you have bacterial intrusion, you go to the doctor and he puts you on antibiotics. What if you have inflammation, and he puts you on antibiotics,
and there is no bacterial material intrusion? If you continue taking the antibiotics, you're not going to have any relief and, after awhile, you're going to end up with Candida. Continuous usage of antibiotics destroys the body flora and you need some body flora to maintain your balance. You don't want to destroy all the bugs! Some are helpful!

**Interstitial Cystitis** is a swelling and inflammation of the bladder tissue of females. It is very painful, nonbacterial, and the current treatment for it is to give an antibiotic. The antibiotic is prescribed, not because there is bacteria present, but because an antibiotic has been developed that has anti-inflammatory properties. The purpose of the anti-inflammatory is to bring down the swelling. In interstitial cystitis, what you have is the over secretion of histamine, producing swelling, and the proliferation of white corpuscles producing inflammation and swelling. In males it is called **Prostatitis**.

We ran across an individual in New York City, 2 or 3 years ago, that was light sensitive, was in a highly exhaustive state, had swelling and edema, and the doctors couldn't figure what it was. We diagnosed him spiritually with this new disease. He had a combination of an over secretion of histamine and a proliferation of white corpuscles in various parts of his body and there were spiritual roots behind it.

He talked to a member of my staff earlier last year, and related that he had been to a doctor at New York City Hospital and who had said, "This is a brand new disease that we have been studying and we are diagnosing you with it. We don't understand much about it, but it has to do with autoimmune and histamine problems."

He said, "I sat in that office for over 30 minutes and every word they said, you had already told me a year before, almost word for word."

**Skin**

Skin rashes, itching, hives, blotching, swelling. How many of you have had a rash appear on your arm; you scratched, it itched, and you went to the doctor? He prescribed a topical salve for you. Did you ever look at the ingredients of the topical salve? When, you look at the small fine print on the tube that you squeeze, it's an antihistamine.

When you have an over-secretion of histamine in your body, whether it involves your skin, sinus, or an internal organ or tissues, you have swelling. When you have swelling; you have pressure on your nervous system and you have pain, discomfort, and irritation.

**Sinus infections**

Sinusitis involves the over secretion of histamine. We deal with histamine disorders from a standpoint of sinus, skin and systemic. Systemic would be internal. When histamine is over-secreted it produces swelling, edema, and runny noses. When you get sinus problems and you go to the doctor, you are given an antihistamine, which is a drug. The side effects of antihistamine are, first of all, a personality change for a minimum of 24 hours. Secondly, you can experience rage and anger. Antihistamines are extremely addictive. I've had to detox many people from antihistamines before I could get to the root problems of their sinusitis.
What happens in sinusitis, and the result of taking antihistamines, is that you become chemically addicted to the drug. When the drug wears off, which was initially prescribed to combat the over secretion of histamine, the initial problem no longer exists, but your body is now craving the drug. Your body mirrors the sinusitis symptoms: runny nose, watering eyes, etc. just to get the drug. Now you’ve got a double problem. The exception is if you have a nasal obstruction from a birth defect that prevents proper drainage.

The root behind sinus infection and sinusitis is fear and anxiety. All histamine, whether involving skin, sinus or systemic, is secreted in conjunction with stress, anxiety, and tension. That whole area of insecurity produces an excessive histamine secretion in the human body.

**PMS**

PMS & menopause are not the same. Menopause is part of life. I do believe God can make a provision for you in menopause so that you don’t have a hormonal tragedy. There is much debate about estrogen therapies, and I have mixed emotions about it. I would say that it is probably best if you could go the more natural route. You’d be better off because of the cancer risk.

PMS is another story. PMS basically comes from a tightening of the muscles of the uterus and uterine walls producing pressure, pain, distress, and discomfort. Part of it is tied to fear. Fear of pain. The first area of ministry in PMS we do is starting to pray peace and ask God to take away the fear of pain and discomfort. We ask God to bring the person to full relaxation of the muscles in that area. The best thing in PMS is to take a deep breath and relax. It’s nothing more than muscular tension.

You can get pills to "treat" PMS. What are they going to do for you? They are a neurological blocker, designed to give you muscle relaxation. Personally, I believe that the root behind PMS is part of the curse on females. Not all females have PMS, just as some do not have pain in childbirth. They have pressure, but not ‘the ‘pain. Most people that have PMS that we’ve run into are pretty introspective females. They are females that are really bound with introspection. phobic realities in their minds, and stress.

I also found another ingredient in PMS: sometimes females don't like being females. I find that some females really get hostile at "that time of the month" because they just don’t like going through it. On the other hand, when I deal with people who have MCSEI, many of them have not had a menstrual cycle for years. One of the first signs of healing in females with MCS-EI is they get regular cycles back. One gal called me after 8 years of no female cycle. "Pastor, I had my period!" I said, "Glory to God." I had another one say, "Oh no, it's here." I got one response of rejoicing and one saying, "Oh no." I'll tell you what's worse than PMS - not having your cycle - if that's any consolation!

**Fibromyalgia**

It goes with the MCS-EI profile. When you find MCS-EI you'll find fibromyalgia almost
FM is often a misunderstood disease. The first time I ran across someone with FM, I thought they had the worst thing in the world. It can be very painful. It can be localized, generalized, or all over your body. Somebody said that FM is what causes MCS-EL I still hear that, or I hear that Candida causes MCS-EL.

I have a Merck Manuel, which is a physician's desk reference on disease. I also have a physician's desk reference on disease and drugs, and a good college textbook on Pathophysiology, and, many books on anatomy and physiology. We don't have to be in the dark about the enemy. When somebody comes to me about disease, I want to be able to help them in addition to what their doctor's doing. I have discovered, through this ministry, that often I know more about the etiology (cause) of some diseases than some people's doctors do.

The doctor can tell you where it is, and what it's doing, and how to drug it or cut it out but he still does not know why you have it. If you go to the doctor's desk reference many times it will say: "etiology unknown." The cause of the disease is unknown.

I believe God knows what causes our diseases and in the case of 70 to 80 different "incurable" diseases, God has revealed why people have those diseases. We consult with doctors from coast to coast. There are doctors who consult with us for their own health and healing. Some doctors send patients to us by phone for diagnosis and ministry. The reason I'm sharing this with you is because I wanted to bring you into focus. You don't have to be ignorant about what you don't know. You just need to know where to look it up!

The term myalgia indicates muscular pain in contrast to myositis, which is pain due to inflammation of muscle tissue. Fibromyalgia is an appropriate term for pain where inflammation is absent. What does that tell me? FM is pain that does not have inflammation or swelling as it's cause. There is no pressure on the nerve from edema or swelling. Most of the pain that we have comes by pressure of swelling or edema on an adjacent nerve. Pressure on the nerve produces pain. Right off the bat, I know that the pain in FM is not due to inflammation or swelling, or an infection, and not from bacteria. It is true pain in which no inflammation is present.

FM is a term used to describe pain in fibrous tissues, muscles, tendons, ligaments, and other connective tissues. Etiology: the condition occurs mainly in females.

What's the difference in male and female in body parts? There are a few differences, as far as bone, muscles and tissue and structure. We have the same nervous system. We have the same muscles and ligaments, don't we? Sexually, we're different, but basically from a nerve standpoint we are the same. Then why do you think this condition is basically a female condition?

In MCS-E, 90% of the individuals who suffer this disease are female and only 10% are male. Why is that? It's the same reason why nearly 100% of all FM patients are female. The Bible says in 1 Cor. 11:8, "Man was not made for woman but woman was made for the man." Now that doesn't mean that the man has the right to be chauvinistic or oppressive; this has to do with creation.

I want to tell you something: I have not found one woman during my ministry who does
not want to follow a spiritual man. God created her to follow an example of nurturing. When the woman is not nurtured, when she has no one to follow, and she is made the spiritual head of the home by default, she goes down in stress and anxiety and never surfaces again.

Somebody's got to take care of the family. Somebody's got to represent God. Somebody's got to do nurturing. Somebody's got to communicate. Somebody's got to spout off somewhere. Somebody's going to be emotional. Most female disorders are the result of a lack of nurturing and protection (covering) by a male.

The reason why is because anxiety and stress and fear come upon a woman under those circumstances because she was not made to be the stronger vessel. The Bible says, "She has been created to be the weaker vessel." (1 Peter 3:7)

It doesn't mean that she's weak upstairs. It doesn't mean that she's weak before God; it means that, in the God-ordained order of things, she is designed to respond and be a helpmeet to her husband. The husband was designed to lead in all things, and to establish the kingdom of God in righteousness, in justice, and in love in their home.

When a man molests his daughter, when he beats his wife, when he won't listen to his children, he violates the protection mechanism and his family does not know where to turn. Fear and anxiety comes, and disease results.

Men, we need to take the time to get our priorities reestablished. If you want your wife to love you, you'd better get hot toward God first. Let God teach you how to represent the Godhead in your family.

Primary FM is likely to occur in healthy young women who tend to be stressed, tense, depressed, anxious, striving, driven, perfectionists, and who are moving all the pieces around. Symptoms can be exasperated by environmental or emotional stress, or simply by a physician who does not give proper credence to the patient's concerns and discharges the matter as "all in the head". You want to get a flurry of FM? Let somebody be insensitive to your problem. What comes in? More hopelessness, despair, anxiety, and stress. The root behind fibromyalgia is fear, anxiety, stress, driveness, and perfectionism.

Fibromyalgia works like this: Let's pretend that my arm is a nerve and around my arm is tissue but there is no inflammation so there's no contact. At the end of your nerve is something called dendrites. They are called dendrites because of the word digit or finger-like. When I want my hand to move, my thought process causes a nerve impulse to be sent; the impulse runs down the nerve to the dendrites, arcs over a nerve synapse to a receptor cell on the corresponding muscle that hooks up with the nerve, and the whole process causes my hand to move. The short version is that I think about it, and it happens.

In fibromyalgia, the nerve impulse is initiated without conscious thought. There is no intended corresponding muscular reaction required. What triggers it is the spirit of fear in the realm beyond consciousness. Even if you know it's there, you try to ignore it. It's there, and it initiates nerve impulses through the hypothalamus, which is sensing the problem upstream in the soul and the spirit, and all of a sudden you've got something happening. What happens in FM beyond conscious thought is that the nerve impulse runs down the nerve into the dendrites and pulsates. And it dead-ends. That is what causes the pain. You can't do anything with it.
The only way you can get rid of it is to allow God to deliver you from the anxiety and the fear and the stress. The Bible says, "Be anxious for nothing." (Phil. 4:6) "God has not given you a spirit of fear, but of power, love, and a sound mind." (II Timothy 1:7) That's the mechanism of FM. The spiritual root can be found in females who do not feel covered, protected, nurtured, don't feel safe, are always looking over their shoulder, are driven, anxious, moving the pieces of their life around, and are insecure.

Sleep Disorders

Proverbs 3:24(b) says: "Your sleep shall be sweet." I claim that. If you're not able to sleep there might be a physical reason, but most of the time there is a spiritual reason.

The hypothalamus gland is the brain of the endocrine system. The hypothalamus gland is very important because it will make or break you in all areas of disease. The hypothalamus gland controls many things in your body.

"It controls and integrates the autonomic nervous system, which stimulates smooth muscles It regulates the rate of contraction of your cardiac muscle (heart), and controls the secretion of many glands For the autonomic nervous system, the hypothalamus is the main regulator of many activities It regulates heart rate, movement of food through the digestive tract, and contraction of the urinary bladder. It is involved in the reception of sensory impulses into the sera; it is the principal intermediary between the nervous system and the endocrine system, two major control systems of the body.

The hypothalamus gland lies just above the pituitary, the main endocrine gland. When the hypothalamus detects certain changes in the body, it releases chemicals called regulating factors that stimulate or inhibit the anterior pituitary gland. The anterior pituitary then releases, or holds back, hormones that regulate carbohydrates, fats, protein, certain ions and sexual functions.

"It is the center for mind over body phenomena. When the cerebral cortex interprets strong emotions, it often sends impulses along tracts that connect the cortex with the hypothalamus The hypothalamus then directs impulses in the autonomic nervous system, which releases chemicals that stimulate the anterior pituitary gland. The result can be a wide range of changes in body activity.

For instance, when you panic, impulses leave the hypothalamus to stimulate your heart to beat faster. Likewise, continued psychological stress can produce long term abnormalities in body functions that result in serious illness These are the so-called 'psychosomatic' disorders Psychosomatic disorders are real.

The hypothalamus also is associated with the feelings of rage and aggression. This is one gland that controls your destiny. It controls normal body temperature. Certain cells serve as a thermostat a mechanism sensitive to changes in temperature, the hypothalamus regulates food intake through two sensors It contains a thirst center: It is one of the centers that maintain the waking state and sleep patterns " (Pathophysiology: The Biologic Basis for Disease in Adults and Children)

Right here in this book on anatomy and physiology, you find where the problem begins.
When you have problems in your mind, the hypothalamus is going to respond to what you are thinking about.

Sleep disorders can be caused by the hypothalamus responding to your spiritual and emotional state. Torment can interrupt and perplex you, and can stimulate your hypothalamus to keep you awake. I'll tell you why. The hypothalamus is the main gland that is involved in fight or flight.

We will be teaching in the next chapter on fear and anxiety disorders (fear, stress and anxiety).

There are three stages of an anxiety disorder: (1) fight or flight (2) the resistance stage and (3) the exhaustion stage.

You will find that when you are tormented inside, deep in the spiritual or in the emotional part of your soul, it can be beyond your conscious thought in fight or flight. Because of life's circumstances, tragedy, torment, victimization, fears, phobias, unrest, uncertainty, and all the other vicissitudes of life come to project themselves into the future, and that threatens your existence. That's enough to keep you awake all night.

The Bible tells you "Take no thought for tomorrow." (Matthew 6:34) If you're not worried about tomorrow, you will sleep tonight.

If you're worried about tomorrow you will not sleep tonight.

What is the worst thing that can happen to you? You can die and go to heaven. "To be absent from the body is to be present with the Lord." (11 Cor. 5:6-8)

So what if you lose everything tomorrow? The same God that got you this far can start over again and probably do better. The Bible says, "He that would try to save his life shall lose it and he that would lose his life will save it." (Matthew 16:25)

I think that we have been majoring in minors and minoring in majors. I think it's time to get rid of the rudiments of the world's way of thinking and get back into the line with the thinking of God.

"Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. 'And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus." (Phil 4:6-7)

You say, "Well. I don't like what's happening to my life." Maybe you're under the chastening of the Lord, and if you don't go through it, you're never going to get through it!

I want to tell you something about problems. How many of you like problems? How many of you like stress in your life? I have learned something about problems. They are always going to be there. The second thing I've learned about problems is that when I've got a problem, if I lose my cool and lose my peace, I still have the problem to deal with. If I still have to solve the problem, and I might as well just be cool. It is much easier to solve the problem when you haven't lost it and you have your peace. You're going to have to solve it anyway. You can run from it and it will follow you.

What I'm saying to you is this; if you have a problem, it may not be the enemy trying to oppress you. It may be God trying to lead you into the next stage of His will for
your life.

You may never get there if you don't face the issue. You might as well get a good night's sleep before you do. That problem will still exist tomorrow, just as well as tonight. If it's going to be there tomorrow, why don't you have your peace tonight and get your rest.

It's that stuff that's upstream that destroys your peace and your sleep, and your hypothalamus is agreeing with you. The Bible says, "Many are the afflictions of the righteous, but the Lord delivers us out of them all." (Psalm 34:19)

Sleep disorders can be from two sources; fear and anxiety, or torment from victimization. Of course, it could be from fear because you watched The Exorcist. You've been down to that place that rents movies for $3.00, and you've been watching horror films. You've opened your spirit up to the spirits of fear, anxiety, torment, tragedy, and horror and you wonder why that stuff is coursing through your spiritual dynamics.

Isaiah 33:13-17 says, "13 Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might. 12 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? 15 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; 16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defense shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure."

Scripture is telling us that there is no protection for you from God if you don't hide your eyes from the seeing of the shedding of blood and hold your ears from what's happening in evil. When you watch that junk on your video machine and your TV, movies about mutilation, horror and murder, there is no protection from God for you from the sleeplessness and the projection of tragedy. You have brought it upon yourself.

I guard my heart as to what I look at. I won't watch anything that would make me condone evil. I don't watch rapes on TV. I don't watch murder on TV. I will get away from it, turn it off and I've taught my children to do their own censorship also. When you open your eyes and your heart to that evil garbage, you are desensitizing yourself to the spirit of God and condoning evil in your heart. You say, "Well, I'm not doing it. I'm just watching it." God says that you are wrong!

Isaiah 33:13-17 tells us very specifically what God thinks; God doesn't pull any punches.

The TV button goes off just like that! We're very careful. I won't watch anything that has to do with murder or evil. I won't do it. I'm supposed to be saving lives, not destroying them.

If you have a fear of evil you are a sitting duck for everything invisible traveling in the second heaven. Remember what Job said in Job 3:25: what he feared the most came upon him. You need to take an assessment of your fears, because fear demands to be fulfilled. Fear and faith are equal in this dimension. Both demand to be fulfilled.

Sometimes in ministry, I have had people sitting in observing, especially in the areas
of dealing with demonic powers. If I sense that people are afraid of the devil, or afraid of principalities and powers, I ask them to leave the room. Why? They are on the wrong side of this battle.

Remember when Jesus went back to His hometown? He did very few miracles. He only healed a few sick folks. Do you know why? Great was their unbelief and doubt. If you are receiving this teaching in unbelief, I'm wasting my time. In fact, you could douse the Spirit of God by unbelief and doubt. That is why I ask some to leave the room. Do you understand what I'm saying? I can't help you any more than Jesus could when He went back to His hometown, if you do not believe.

**Multiple Personality Disorder**

I have with me a testimony of MPD from a woman who had 14 multiplies documented somewhere in San Francisco, years ago. She had been in therapy for 14 years to accomplish what is called integration and fusion. Integration and fusion is where the therapist tries to get all the personalities to agree to hang out with each other. That's what it is.

When I read the Bible, it tells me that type of therapy would make a person more double minded. I want what God wants - for the person to be single-minded. (James 1:8)

That person, after 14 years of integration and fusion therapy with a clinical psychologist in San Francisco, was still a mess. The amount of time it took to get her free through our ministry was one sentence long. It was over.

I had 14 personalities all talking to me. I listened to these characters talking to me out of this woman and I said to myself at 15 minutes to 9 that night, "Let's see, there are 14 of them, maybe I can get one out every hour. That's 14 hours. That's not going to fly well. Maybe I can do one every 30 minutes. That would make it 5:00 AM in the morning by the time we're done."

The spirit of God dropped down in my heart and prompted me to say this, "Listen guys, if you think I'm going to mess with you all night long, you've got another thought coming. Here's the deal, your gonna join your little demon hands together inside this woman and go boogie, boogie. Book it in the name of Jesus!" One of them spoke out of her; this woman had 3 legions in her. A voice came out of her and said, "We know we have to obey you." They were gone and it was over.

Remember Jesus cast out 7 devils from Mary Magdalene? Do you believe that really happened? Do you believe that really happened, or that's just there to make us have a story to tell?

I'll tell you what the Lord said; He said that the things He did, we shall do, and greater things than He did, we would do because He went to the Father and He sent the Holy Spirit to come and allow us to get this job done. (John 14:12) Are you listening to me?

**Migraines**

We have known for quite some time the spiritual root for migraines. But we didn't know the whole picture until recently, when I started to do some research on the drug
of choice given to America today for migraines: Imitrex. In my study about Imitrex and its mechanisms in the human body, I have found "the rest of the story". Imitrex is prescribed 70 to 80% of the time for migraines.

A migraine is a type of headache pain known as psychogenic pain. Psychogenic means that it is not caused by any known organic reason. It's not pain because of injury. It's not pain because of any organic reason. It comes and it goes and it's incredibly painful. It brings with it nausea, flashing lights, and a complete shutting down of one's ability to cope with life.

Our success with migraines without drugs, I think, is second to none in America. Let me explain to you its mechanisms and let me give you the root. In order to show you how that works, I'll give you the mechanism of the drug Imitrex.

There are two parts to migraines. First, there is a reduction in the secretion of serotonin, and second, there is an increase in histamine secretion. This triggered by guilt resulting from conflict in your life.

It's not the conflict itself that you're having that triggers the migraine. It's the conflict that you have with yourself over the conflict that triggers the migraine, either real or imagined.

You may have guilt because you think you spent too much money, and you got in a little argument with your husband over how much you spent. That argument, about that little infringement in finances, is not what causes the migraine. It's the guilt that you have with yourself that produces the migraine.

Migraines are triggered in people that have conflict with themselves about conflict in life or conflict with others. It's rooted in guilt. All migraines are rooted in guilt. Out of guilt comes fear, and it is always in that order. It's guilt first and then fear.

Here's the mechanism. As you enter into guilt over some issue, the hypothalamus gland senses that you are in conflict with yourself. A mechanism of self-hatred sets in, causing the pineal gland to slow down the secretion level of serotonin. This causes a lowered serotonin level. The conflict develops in the realm of the soul and the spirit, and fear now starts to move. Anxiety concerning the issue starts, and histamine begins to be over-secreted in the cranial region.

Serotonin is a vasoconstrictor. When your serotonin levels are normal, they maintain the diameter of your blood vessels just the way God intended and they carry your blood supply into each region of your body.

Histamine is a vasodilator. As the serotonin levels are decreased and histamine is increased, you have a resulting dilation of the blood vessels. A swelling of the blood vessels puts pressure on sensitive nerves, and that's what produces the migraine.

Imitrex is a compound drug that is designed to be an antihistamine and a serotonin enhancer. Serotonin and histamine are antagonistic to each other. They don't coexist together. If histamine is coming, serotonin backs away. They are incompatible with each other in the human body. What happens is this: first, histamine is reduced and then serotonin is enhanced. Vasodilatation reduces, vasoconstriction is broken, the
blood vessels return to normal and the migraine is over. That's the mechanism of Imitrex drug therapy for migraines.

In ministry, we don't want to give you Imitrex. First of all, it costs a lot of money and secondly, it's a form of pharmakeia and sorcery. Thirdly, it does not solve the root problem.

If you were God, would you want to maintain your child on the earth through a drug, or deal with the spiritual problem so your child wouldn't have a migraine to begin with? If you were God what would you do? You'd solve the root problem, wouldn't you?

In ministry, we come alongside people and start dealing with the guilt and the self-conflict. We address the spiritual dynamics that are tormenting them. We want to get the situation before the Lord, get them delivered, and get them fixed, so that when they are faced with conflict and failure, they can have God's peace. They are no longer bound by guilt and conflict. They have been delivered; they have been healed. There are no longer lowered serotonin levels. Fear is not there because anxiety is gone. Histamine is not secreted and a migraine does not develop.

Learning to deal with migraines, as with allergies, can take time. However, now that you know the cause and the process you have the knowledge and the power of God to help you.

Here are more spiritual roots that can cause disease:

Aneurysms: Anger and Rage

Hemorrhoids: Anger and rage.

Heart attacks involving exploding blood vessels: Rage and Anger.

There are three kinds of heart disease. Each one has a different spiritual root.

The first type of heart disease is angina. Angina is stiffening of the carotid muscle. Do you remember the scripture, Luke 21:26, that says, "Men's hearts failing them for fear": "Pathophysiology, The Biologic Basis for Disease", a medical textbook, says this under the heading "examples of stress-related diseases and conditions: target organ or system of stress-related diseases." At the top of the list is the cardiovascular system; it is affected by stress, anxiety and fear. And, at the very top, the heading says coronary artery disease.

Not only does the medical community say that the basis for heart disease is stress, but who else said it? God said it. What good would it do for God to heal you of angina if you hold on to the spirit of fear and anxiety that originally caused the stiffening of the carotid muscle?

Do you think that God knows that fear and anxiety will produce angina? Do you think He knows that? If He knows that, don’t you think He wants us to know it too? That's why He told us, in His Word, exactly what would cause heart disease. He said that in the last days, men's hearts shall fail them because of fear. That's angina.

The next class of heart disease is the rupturing of blood vessels. The rupturing of blood vessels, the exploding of blood vessels that produce that type of heart attack, is a sister disease to the following other diseases that have the same spiritual root. One is aneurysm. Another is varicose veins, and a major varicose vein problem,
When dealing with any type of exploding of blood vessels, we have always found the root problem behind the disease is rage and anger. This includes rage and anger that are suppressed. It doesn't always have to be verbalized, but it is a boiling anger and rage, and you'll often find it generationally in families.

When you take a look at the people who have had these types of heart attacks, or aneurysms, you will find rage and anger without exception.

Do you consider rage and anger to be a sin? Absolutely. It's coming out of the root of bitterness.

Do you think that God is required to heal us of these heart attacks, and these aneurysms, if we don't get ourselves under control at this level? If He'd heal us of one aneurysm, we'd have another one right behind it. I'm not interested in having multiple heart attacks and being healed of multiple heart attacks. I'm interested in not having one to begin with.

In my life; because of this understanding, I have already defeated the curse of heart attacks. I have lived longer, and surpassed the curse of heart attacks that my father had, because I dealt with the spiritual issue that nailed him. That sin was rage and anger. I have surpassed that curse, and I thank God for my health and for the knowledge that keeps me healthy and keeps me sanctified in this area of my life.

The third type of heart disease involves the hardening of the arteries. This also involves high cholesterol levels, high triglyceride levels, and any arterial dogging. In fact, I have a clipping from the medical community that says it is ridiculous to perform triple and quad bypass and not deal with what is causing the hardening of the arteries, because when they do the triple and the quad, those new arteries will clog also.

This has become a dilemma to the medical community. Well, here's the deal. The heart attacks that come from hardening of the arteries, cholesterol problems, are directly related to people who are very, very angry with themselves. There is a high degree of self-deprecation and hatred; these people are against themselves. More than "putting themselves down", they are hostile and angry with themselves.

**Cell Wall Rigidity vs. Cell Wall Permeability:**

We minister to folks with a class of diseases involving cell wall rigidity versus cell wall permeability. Hypertension, high blood pressure, asthma, and retention of toxins in the blood streams fall into this same category. When you have cell wall permeability, it means that in the process of osmosis (the in and out going of the cell wall pressure, the back and forth fluid exchange that cleanses the tissues and the cells), the free flow of osmosis goes unhindered. When you have cell wall rigidity, you have stiffening of the cell walls and osmosis is hindered. Toxins build up and are retained as the-cells lose their ability to dispose of waste products and take on nutrients.
In the case of asthma, there is stiffening of the cell walls of the muscles of the alveoli. This causes an entrapment of carbon dioxide and an exclusion of oxygen. Thus, you have breathing problems, and find yourself gasping for air.

The inhalant medication given by a physician is a neurological blocker, which basically short-circuits the process and allows a relaxation of those cell walls. The carbon dioxide is then released, and oxygen starts to be absorbed. You begin to breathe normally. Those are the mechanisms of what happens when drug therapy is applied to the problem.

We have known for many years that Asthma is a fear-anxiety manifestation. It can be inherited. There can be a genetic component. We have discovered that the hypothalamus gland, when it senses fear and anxiety, secretes a hormone called ACTH. This hormone goes into the blood stream and docks at a receptor cell in the alveoli. This produces the stiffening.

Asthma is one of the fastest growing childhood diseases in America. I've known the root problem of asthma for over a decade. When I taught it, people would look at me and laugh. Well, that's not what the medical community says. "You are out to lunch." I might be out to lunch, but my people are well. Now the medical community is agreeing with me.

John Hopkins University Research team, in the fall of 1996, confirmed our spiritual diagnosis of asthma and that changed the conventional wisdom concerning asthma for the past 50 years. You've been taught that an asthmatic attack is a response to an exposure to allergen irritants, pollen, dust, and dander's - things that you take into your respiratory system through breathing.

John Hopkins University has conclusively proven through research that it is nothing that you breathe that causes an asthmatic attack. Something is happening in the muscles of the lungs, the alveoli, that is causing stiffening, an entrapment of carbon dioxide, and an exclusion of oxygen. Thus we see the respiratory difficulty, the gasping for air, and all that goes with the drama of the situation.

Usually the type of fear and anxiety that produces asthma has to do with great fear of relationships. We have ministered to many people who no longer have asthma. John Hopkins University is still trying to figure out what triggers the stiffening, and I'll tell you what it is - a spirit of fear.

Allergies

This is a strong area where our ministry sees victory, victory over allergies. I'll tell you how it works.

First, realize that an antigen is a substance that induces a state of sensitivity when it comes in contact with body tissues. A reaction is produced.

An antigen attacks the white blood cells, and an antigen (immunoglobulin) is produced. The body produces cortisol to suppress the inflammatory response to the attack. Cortisol (a steroid hormone secreted by the adrenal cortex; the most potent hormone of the naturally occurring glucocorticoids) is secreted and you have destruction of white corpuscles and macrophages and killer cells. Too much cortisol produces cell death.
You only have antibodies to antigen occurring in your body when you have a compromised immune system. Fear, anxiety and stress compromise your immune system. This is exactly what we are learning from the medical textbooks; that long term fear, anxiety and stress can destroy your immune system and when that happens you have antigen to antibody and that's exactly what an allergy is.

I'm here to give you some startling information. Your body is not allergic to anything. You've been had. You've been had with the biggest lie of the devil you've ever been had with.

What the devil did to you through his kingdom was that he destroyed, or compromised, your immune system and set up this sequence of events. Why don't you take your life back before the Lord once and for all, and tell your friends and your neighbors and your family you've been had?

How often have you heard your friends say, "Well, I'm allergic to peanut butter, I'm allergic to chocolate, I'm allergic to dairy products. I'm allergic to this, I'm allergic to that?"

Tell them they've been had! Get involved in their life. Ask them what's bugging them. What are they afraid of? What is their stressor? Where is their conflict? What is unresolved? This is the work of the enemy in the human spirit and the human soul. Are you with me? Oh, my, it's powerful isn't it?

Look here. Here's something else that happens when you experience long term fear, anxiety and stress. This is incredible also. This is how it affects you. I know this is kind of technical but I just wanted to show you that this is coming directly out of the medical community. These are some physiological effects of cortisol, which is the one that destroys the immune system. Look what's affected. Functions affected: carbohydrate and lipid metabolism, protein metabolism, inflammatory affects, the immune reserve, digestive function, urinary function, connective tissue function, muscle function, bone function, vascular system and myocardial function, central nervous system function.

Every bit of this is affected long term by fear, anxiety and stress and we wonder why we have so many diseases that are coming out of fear, anxiety and stress.

Now you understand why the Lord needs to deliver you of all your fears. Let me show you something else, here. Let's talk about the mind-body connection. I know this is not overly spiritual but you need to know what your doctor is not telling you. You need to know what the medical community is not telling you.

I'll tell you why the medical community is not telling you this: because they wouldn't know what to do with it if they did tell you about it. They don't know what to tell you, so they don't tell you anything.

Your homeostasis (equilibrium in the body with respect to various functions and chemical composition of fluids and tissues) is controlled by the release of various hormones. You are very chemical in your creation. You are very nuclear, you are very sexual, you are very spiritual, but you are also very chemical. You have a number of organs and glands, particularly in the endocrine system, which secrete a particular chemical. It
kind of goes like this; a squirt here, a squirt there, here a squirt, there a squirt, squirt, squirt, everywhere a squirt, squirt.

And your enemy knows that he can control the rate of your squirts by your thoughts, and by your soul, and by your spirit. Your enemy knows that things like bitterness, and guilt, and fear, if allowed to remain within your conscious, can be used of him to control you. When your spiritual dynamics are compromised by the enemy in a manner that he can control your body, and he can control your chemistry, then he can put depression on you when he feels like it.

He can do this because depression, by definition, is no more and no less than a chemical imbalance in the body caused by a chemical imbalance in your external or internal manipulation.

Your enemy knows that if he can get you "unspiritual" and he can manipulate you into areas of lack of sanctification, then he can control your very thought process.

When Satan can control your thought process, he can also control your chemistry. When you have serotonin deficiencies, you don't feel good about yourself because there is a deficiency of the chemical that God created in you to make you feel good chemically. For every thought that you have, conscious or unconscious, there is a nerve transmission, a secretion of a hormone or neurotransmitter somewhere in your body to react to it.

And when you start listening to that fear, you start listening to that self-hatred, you start listening to that guilt, and you start listening to that rejection, your body is secreting chemicals in response to those spiritual attacks that are counterproductive to your peace.

Your enemy knows this very well. It's about time you know what your enemy knows about you, so that you can defeat him at the pass. You don't have to be a victim, nor do you have to be ignorant, nor do you have, to die of a disease and go to heaven to find out why you died.

Hypertension-High Blood Pressure

Again, we have cell wall rigidity which produces a vasoconstriction of blood vessels, coupled with an increase of cardiac output, which increases the blood pressure. It is, again, caused by fear and anxiety.

Our position is still the same. "God has not given us the spirit of fear but of power, love and a sound mind." (II Tim 1:7) We have to go back into a person's life and find out where the open doors are, either inherited or personal. The doors that opened allowed the spirit of fear to come in, and to take over that person's life, and control them at this level.

Toxic Retention

When you have cell wall rigidity, the body will retain various toxins and will not cleanse itself properly because the process of osmosis is hindered. We ran into this by accident when we started to review the case histories of people healed of MCS-EI, we came up with a startling observation. When the doctor re-checked their blood, the
toxin levels were normal. They had not used any drug therapies or modalities of cleansing to cause the normal blood levels. As these individuals walked out of their disease spiritually, the toxins went away.

As I started to get into it, I realized that the mechanisms that produce cell wall rigidity were gone, full cell wall permeability now existed. God designed the body to cleanse itself as part of its creation. When the spiritual roots are dealt with, that is exactly what happens.

Have you not read the scripture, "If you drink any deadly thing, it shall not harm you." (Mark 16:18) Do you know why? It is because when you are in a right relationship with God, your body cleanses itself of toxins. I'm not talking about going out here and doing something presumptuously like drinking poison. I'm talking about a normal lifestyle. God created your body to cleanse itself of impurities. The spiritual root of the toxic retention is fear and anxiety.

**Mitral Valve Prolapse and Reflux**

Mitral Valve Prolapse and Reflux are identical in their spiritual root cause, and manifestation.

In the case of **reflux**, there is a sphincter valve at the top of your stomach (lower end of your esophagus) and when it does not stay closed, you reflux stomach acid up into the esophagus and this action creates heartburn and even esophageal ulcers.

In the case of **Mitral Valve Prolapse**, the Mitral valve in the heart does not open and shut correctly. This allows blood to flow backward into the atrium, causing the heart to work harder. That's why it's called Mitral Valve Prolapse. The root problem behind reflux and Mitral Valve Prolapse is anxiety.

When you have anxiety, the hypothalamus sets into motion not only an imbalance of the endocrine system, but anxiety and fear immediately affect the sympathetic nervous system, the involuntary nervous system and the central nervous system.

Behind a valve is a nerve, and behind a sphincter muscle is a nerve, and if the nerve malfunctions both the valve and the sphincter muscle will not do what they were designed to do. It's caused by a neurological misfire. The root behind it is fear and anxiety. Many people have been healed of Mitral Valve Prolapse and reflux through our ministry.

**CFS (Chronic Fatigue Syndrome) AKA CFIDS (Chronic Fatigue Immune Dysfunction Syndrome)**

This is not Epstein-Barr Virus. Epstein-Barr Virus is mononucleosis, the old college disease. Epstein-Barr Virus is just a new name for it. It used to be called "Mono". Now it is called EBV. Epstein-Barr Virus is not CFS, or CFIDS (CFS is also called Chronic Fatigue Immune Dysfunction Syndrome).

CFS, almost without exception, (and this has also been verified by the CFS National Organization in Charlotte, and doctors nationally, who have become "specialists" in CFS) involves a diagnosis of hypoglycemia. Low blood sugar. You will find that CFS and hypoglycemia are often linked together in the diagnosis. Hypoglycemia has an autoimmune
component. It is not considered an autoimmune disease proper. However, it has an autoimmune component. This indicates that it would have a similar spiritual root to other autoimmune disease that we need to address.

Whenever we minister to someone with an autoimmune disease, we find without exception, degrees of lack of self-esteem. A person has conflict with himself over his identity, driveness, performance, conflict and guilt that, at the some level, causes an autoimmune disease. CFIDS (or CFS) is an anxiety disorder coupled with an autoimmune override, which triggers hypoglycemia. The problem with CFS is that the hypoglycemia is also a disease all by itself.

Some people are going to have hypoglycemia and not be diagnosed with CFS. It makes it tough, because with hypoglycemia you have a neurological triggering in the blood stream that keeps the manufactured glucose from getting to the brain. Glucose provides the energy for the firing of the brain cells, which creates in you the ability to process thought; it makes your brain work.

Now, in the case of environmental illness, we have "brain fog", but we also have it with CFS. The reasons for brain fog with environmental illness are different than the reasons for brain fog in CFS. In the case of MCS-EI, we have a combination of less oxygen or too much carbon dioxide coming out of anxiety. Specifically; hyperventilation, because in MCS-EI when we have stress, our heart starts to race, we have repetitive breathing, and the respiratory rate increases. We also have potassium levels that have been depleted and the 3rd stage of an anxiety disorder called the exhaustion stage sets in. The long-term effect of a decrease in potassium ions is fatigue.

In CFS, we don't have a lower potassium level; we have a lowered level of glucose. You don't have the glucose necessary to fuel the firing of the brain cells. That's part of it. Chronic Fatigue is the first part of the name of the disease. The symptoms are exhaustion, lethargy, lack of motivation, and lack of energy flow. The word "syndrome" basically means they don't know what causes it. When you hear the word incurable, etiology unknown, or syndrome, you always have a spiritually rooted disease.

I have had to take a look at the many CFS cases that I've dealt with, and up until a couple of years ago, it looked like one member of the family tree was primarily responsible for them. I've run across people in the past few years, as we have had more CFS cases that have surfaced, and it has not held true. I've had to modify a black and white statement to what I consider to be a majority statement. I'll give you my diagnosis of CFS.

When we minister to people with CFS, we do ministry in what's called blood sugar profile. We minister against hypoglycemia first, because the hypoglycemia comes to hide the real problem.

In fact, not many people doing diagnosis with CFS even include hypoglycemia as the primary problem. I am shocked. It's like a form of disease of occultism. Do you know what occultism is? It's when the real thing is hidden. Something comes before it that hides it. It's like the real root problem for CFS is here, and as the profile of the syndrome develops, then hypoglycemia comes and gets a foothold. There are such a myriad of physiological problems that the real enemy is hidden. We've learned this slowly and surely in ministry.
The first thing that we do in ministering to CFS these days is to get rid of the imposter hiding the real root problem. Behind the hypoglycemia is the real problem. CFS is an anxiety disorder coupled with hypoglycemia override (which would be the auto-immune override) clouding a very major fear anxiety disorder and is the result of driveness to meet the expectation of a parent, in order to receive love. The love is usually sought from a mother, but not always. CFS is very common in Jewish families.

CFS is a result of driveness to meet the expectation of a parent in order to receive love and acceptance. In most cases the man, or the woman, who comes down with CFS is not doing in life what they wanted to do, but are trying instead to meet the expectations of a parent. Many times you will find, behind the scenes, a parent who is very controlling regarding what the child is going to be in life. It is easy to diagnosis CFS if you first eliminate MCS-EL.

I consider CFS to be a performance disorder. It is called a "yuppie disease". It usually hits professionals at the height of their careers. After they have achieved what they were supposed to achieve to meet the expectations of others, they crash. As they crash, the guilt, the self-hatred comes, the autoimmune components set in, and then we have hypoglycemia which clouds the whole issue. Now we are chasing this imaginary problem.

I have all the medical communities' books in my library. I've read them all, and no one knows the "cause" of CFS. The only way that I can tell you that our etiology and our diagnosis of the spiritual roots are correct is because we have people who are well! So it's kind of a reversed thing; rather than trying to get a diagnosis, let's go over here and get involved in somebody's life and see what's going on and come back through the mess and see what we have. In doing this reverse process, we've seen healing.

From that standpoint, we've unraveled this mystery by getting involved with people at their spiritual and emotional levels, helping them come to grips with their innermost thoughts and innermost fears.

I consider CFS to be a fear and anxiety disorder producing driveness to meet the expectation of someone in order to "measure up" and receive love.

There are people in the secular world that consider MCS-EL and CFS as one and the same disease. I don't agree, because they have two different components. The person who has CFS has not usually been victimized at the level we see in those with MCS-EL.

In 100% of all MCS-EL cases, we have seen a breakup in human relationships, usually a close family member, and usually going back to childhood. One or more of four life circumstances is involved; emotional and verbal abuse, physical abuse, sexual abuse including molestation, or driveness to meet the expectation of the parent, in order to receive love in a sterile loveless environment. This is heavy stuff for a child to deal with while they are in the process of growing up.

Parasites

You don't see parasites unless somebody has a compromised immune system. When people come to me, especially with MCS-EL and they say, "Pastor, I've got parasites," I say,
"Oh well, no big deal." I don't even bother ministering to parasites. I'm wasting my time. You are wasting your time trying to take medicine for them. If you want to get rid of parasites, let's go ahead and get the fear and anxiety dealt with because that is the cause of a weak immune system.

When your immune system is healed, parasites don't stand a chance. I have had call after call after call in this ministry where people have called and said, "Pastor, I just went to the doctor, and there are no more parasites." Parasites are in place because of the compromised immune system. You have a compromised immune system because of fear, anxiety and stress.

**Irritable Bowel Syndrome**

IBS is caused by the misfiring of nerve dendrites in the lining of the intestine. IBS is coming directly out of anxiety and fear.

**Colic**

Colic is an inherited spirit of fear. Colic is a neurological manifestation in the child that is a direct result of a spirit of fear coming in at conception, inutero, or at birth. It's easy to deal with. Many times it's inherited from the mother.

Lou Gehrig's Disease: I'm not up on it. When we have experience with it, we'll share our knowledge and discernment.

**FLU**

1 Cor. 10: 13 says that there are certain things that are "common to man." There is no spiritual root behind the flu. There are things that are common to man, but the Lord delivers us out of them all. There is another scripture that I was thinking about. The Bible talks about something called our "often infirmities" in 1 Tim. 5:23. Often infirmities are things that are common to man that are in the earth because of bacterium and Adam's fall. They do not have a spiritual root as such, but are a part of the fall of man.

The exception: not taking care of your body, not getting enough rest, and enough good nutrition. You did not take care of the temple and have compromised your immune system and thus more open to viruses and flu.

**Sjogren's Syndrome**

Sjogren's Syndrome has an autoimmune mechanism attached to it. It's a chronic systemic inflammatory disorder of unknown etiology characterized by dryness of the mouth, eyes, and other mucus membranes. It is often associated with Rheumatic Disorders. Sjogren's shares certain autoimmune features such as Scleroderma. I am familiar with Scleroderma. If Sjogren's is related to Scleroderma, we have very obvious extreme self-rejection and self-hatred. The autoimmune component gives us the key. The inflammation indicates that there is a proliferation of white corpuscles, and so we know that we are dealing
with a person in conflict with self.

When you have classes of disease, you find the spiritual roots to be the same. The faces and the names may change, and the open doors may change. You have to get involved in the person's life to find out exactly that curse came in; how and why. That's part of our ministry and investigation. We find out where the devil came in, why he has a right to be in someone's life, where that curse came from, and what the cause was. That's all part of ministry.

**Panic Attacks**

Panic Attacks are a phobic, fear and anxiety disorder. Panic Attack is the final stage of a fear and anxiety disorder. The hypothalamus gland is the originating point and facilitator of the following life circumstances: fear, anxiety, stress, phobia, phobic realities, panic attacks, rage, anger, and aggression. All of these expressions in mankind are set into motion by one gland, the hypothalamus. In an anxiety attack there would be a rush of the hormone ACTH into the blood stream. In a panic attack it goes directly to the receptor cells in the muscles of the heart. Causing an immediate respiratory rate increase, a pounding of the heart, automatic immediate hyperventilation, and over involvement of carbon dioxide retention in the brain. It causes fuzziness of thinking, a shutting down, and can even produce anaphylaxes and catatonic reality. It can go a full range just like that It is caused by a spirit of fear.

**Phobias** are a little different. Phobias are associative; panic is not associative. Panic can come out of nowhere. When you study what phobia's are you will find that someplace in the person's life they have associated a geographical location or situation with a fear or unpleasant feeling. They immediately come to associate that location or situation and that feeling with the presence of a problem. Agoraphobia and claustrophobia are examples.

Phobic realities involve two mechanisms: Projection and displacement, which constitute avoidance. It's a preconditioning of a phobic stressor that will reinforce itself. To go near the stressor will send a hormone into the blood stream, via the hypothalamus, and produce the beginning stages of a panic attack in relationship to the phobia. It is nothing more than a spirit of fear and that's the first way you have to deal with it. How many times do we project things, then avoid them out of fear? The battle is won or lost in the mind.

**Hypoglycemia**

Hypoglycemia is low blood sugar. It is rooted in self-hatred and self-rejection.

**Hyperglycemia**

It is high blood sugar and is an autoimmune disease. Hypoglycemia is not, but it does have an autoimmune override. They are similar but there are two difference spiritual roots behind it. See Diabetes.
Hypothyroidism and Hyperthyroidism

Hypothyroidism is Hashimoto's Disease, which manifests as lowered levels of thyroxin secretion by the thyroid. In the case of hyperthyroidism, which is an over-secretion of thyroxin, it is called Graves Disease and can produce goiters. The hypothalamus functions are responsible for both Graves Disease and Hashimoto's Disease. We've seen tremendous success with all four of these diseases. The root behind them is anxiety and fear.

Sometimes you need help to get well. If you could get yourself well by confession, if you could get yourself well by responsibility, recognition, renouncing and resisting, then why would we need the ministry gifts in I Corinthians 12? Why would we need to pray one for another? If you could do this all by yourself, why would we need to pray one for another? Why would we need ministry?

I have identified over 40 different statements in Scripture that show how God can be prevented from moving in His people's lives. Knowing the problem is not always the solution. You're still going to have to line up with God all the way. We cannot have your cake and eat it too.

God is a loving Father, and He is not going to share you with the enemy. You may want to cohabit with your enemy, but God does not like it and He is not going to compromise His position. Just because you are looking for a way out, or a way to bypass a penalty of the curse without going the extra mile, God will not allow that to happen.

I don't want God to leave me stranded. I want God to take me all the way into promise so that all the enemies of my land are defeated and I can stand before Him and know that we have done a wonderful thing in life. I'm still under construction. God is still working me over every single day and I love it. I love the convicting work of the Holy Spirit in my life. I love God molding me and making me into a vessel of honor. I can not think of any greater honor than to think that God would care about me. I submit to Him as my Father, and I submit to the Word that He sent for me, and I submit to the Holy Spirit.

Weight

There is both a genetic and a spiritual component to weight problems. The rate of your metabolism is determined by how you think about yourself. The hypothalamus controls sleep, thirst, eating, and many other functions of our bodies. When you have lack of self-esteem, when you are in conflict with yourself, and others, your hypothalamus gland senses that you have spiritual and emotional problems.

One of the first things that the hypothalamus does is reduce serotonin levels. Whenever you have a reduction in serotonin, you don't feel good about yourself. When you don't feel good about yourself, you go into insecurity. When you're insecure, you start "sucking your thumb." The mouth is a contact place for love and security.

People that smoke cigarettes have changed the thumb for something else. All addictions are rooted in lack of self-esteem and insecurity. The mouth, and whatever you put in it, is designed to try to bring the person to emotional security.

When people do not feel good about themselves they will usually become involved in
either obsessive compulsive behavior (OCD; Obsessive Compulsive Deviate behavior) or an addictive behavior of some kind.

OCD is something that we have dealt with and we have seen great success. OCD always, without exception, involves a reduction in serotonin levels.

I did a research project with Dr. Sachs some years ago on OCD, Anorexia, and Bulimia. In reviewing his material and his conclusions, it was shocking to learn that the medical community had no real help. The best they could offer was a 12 Step program, synthetic serotonin derivatives to take as a supplement, and/or anti-anxiety drugs. That is the best they have available in America. As far as I'm concerned, that is a form of disease management.

I'm not into disease management, I'm into disease eradication and prevention at all times if at all possible so help me God. If you're being managed in your diseases then God bless you. I don't represent your management; I represent your freedom. The God that I serve doesn't represent your management; He represents your freedom.

I'm a minister of the gospel of Jesus Christ, and the gospel of the Father who sent Him, and I must hold out for a more excellent way. I will not teach a leavened gospel because of unbelief, doubts, fears, and bondage's. I will be gracious and loving wherever and whenever I teach.

Recently the drug Phen-Phen was taken off the market. Phen-Phen is an upper. It was designed to build self-esteem. When you get so high, you have to take downers, and then you have to take more Phen-Phen to come back up. In these peaks and valleys, depression sets in. Depression, by definition, is the result of a chemical imbalance in the body. God created us chemically perfect.

An article in Time Magazine on July 21, 1997 said: 'This was a set back in a series of set-backs for the new generation of diet pills. They were essentially seen as an improvement over the old speed based pills because they were not addictive. They worked more subtly, stimulating production of the brain chemical serotonin, which is associated with the feelings of satisfaction and satiety."

The problem with the drug Phen-Phen is that there were incredible side effects that were dangerous to health, involving heart attacks, heart problems, depression, mood swings, and other aberrations of thought. Phen-Phen would boost serotonin levels, which would, make folks feel better about themselves. When you feel better about yourself, you don't put your thumb in your mouth. You don't put food in your mouth. This is the best that medical science has had to offer!

As we have discussed, weight gain involves a lack of self-esteem. This problem tends to grow every time the person looks in the mirror. When it does not tell you that you are the fairest of them all, your self-esteem suffers further. We are into comparing ourselves with others. You have taken your eyes off the living God who has created you and you have your eyes on others. Others have become your standard of acceptance and they have become your false god or idol.

John said, "Judge no man; know no man after the flesh." (John 8:15) I don't judge you by what your house looks like. I judge you by your spirit. I want to know who you
are on the inside. God looks at the inner man. Sometimes we major in minors and minor in majors. I think relationships are important. If you are basing relationships on whether you smell good or not, we have a problem. We all have our moments of stench.

I want to cut through the facade of hypocrisy because we are so busy being rejected, and in fear of rejection, that we cannot be ourselves. The problem is that society has made everything anorexic desirable. In Russia, they have banned the Barbie Doll. They've got more spiritual sense than we have in America.

You know why they banned the Barbie Doll in Russia? Because it didn't represent the average Russian woman: There's nothing wrong, ladies, with a little meat with the potatoes. There's nothing wrong with being com fed. We look at what Hollywood has presented to us as "normal" and we think we must all be like anorexic Barbie Dolls. There's something wrong with this picture.

One of the great blessings promised by God to His people is flesh to their bones. Flesh on our bones is a sign of health. Ladies, there is nothing wrong with you looking like a female should.

If you have weight increase that would be beyond the parameters of good health, there could be a genetic, biological or spiritual problem. The #1 psychiatric disease that produces death in America is anorexia. There are more people that die of anorexia in America than suicide.

**Addictive personality and weight gain.** If there has been an addiction to alcohol, another problem can develop. Alcoholics like sugar, carbohydrates, and desserts. Do you know why? Because the body converts the sugars and the glucose into alcohol and you get your fix anyway. If we have a combination of OCD and addictive personality, not only do we have the satisfaction of putting something in our mouth but we also get the alcohol fix. Alcohol, to the basal ganglion, is a painkiller for emotional turmoil. It's an upper, so now you are getting a fix both ways.

These are the dynamics of addiction in OCD. If you're putting on weight, there could be a genetic component, but most weight increase that I deal with in ministry is coming out of fear of man, fear of failure, fear of abandonment fear of rejection lack of self-esteem; and introspection where you look inside yourself and you don't like what you see.

**Shoplifting is the same thing as bingeing.** Kleptomania is the result of self-hatred, self-rejection and guilt. People who take the credit card and spend thousands of dollars on a spending binge are exhibiting the same behavior as those who are bingeing on food. They are trying to satisfy their inner void, which is a lack of self-esteem. Anorexia and Bulimia have the same profile but a different manifestation.

**Teaching on Nutrition:**

If you really want to work on excessive weight gain, first of all I would say that you need to begin in your nutrition. I think you need to eat meals three times a day. America does not eat breakfast. Too much going on, you're either sleeping in, running off to work, or whatever. It's the morning meal that sets metabolism into motion for
the rest of the day and burns the calories. If you eat lunch, and you haven't had breakfast, lunch becomes fat because the metabolism is overloaded when it should have been set in motion at breakfast. Get a good bowl of cereal in the morning and drink plenty of water. That is important for weight loss and metabolism.

If you are concerned about the source of nutrition in today's society, I want to take you away from fear and put you back into wisdom. I tell people this in ministry; a one a day vitamin is all you need. . .

People are motivated by fear, and are trying to jump-start themselves into better health. If you feel like you need a little vitamin C, rather than eating fruit or getting it in a one-a-day supplement, don't take 20,000 units of it at one swallow. I find people think more is better. They think that if a little vitamin C is what I need, then a whole bunch more will help me. Wrong! You can risk going into levels of toxic poisonings.

You need to understand that when they tell you the daily required amounts that you need to exist as a human being, that's what you need. If you continue to put three, four, or ten times what you need into your body out of fear, you will risk throwing your body into chemical imbalance, injuring it, and ending up doing just the opposite of what you were hoping to do.

In high school, my best friends' father became obsessed with health. He became obsessed with nutrition and what was "clean" and what was "unclean". He thought that carrots and carrot juice were what he needed to be able to defeat all the problems of life. He became so obsessed, that he drank carrot juice by the gallon until his flesh started to change colors. He literally died of acute carrot juice poisoning.

In our ministry, we have two nutritionists on staff that re-evaluate people's lifestyles. I'm not out in left field. I'm in balance. Whatever you eat, if it is not of faith, it's sin. That's what Romans 14 says about food. In fact, in the area of vegetarianism and meat, I believe the Bible teaches in Romans 14, that those who are weak in the faith are vegetarians and those who are strong in the faith eat meat. However, if a person is a vegetarian and that is their consciousness, then they eat vegetarian style unto the Lord and we are to leave them alone. If I eat meat unto the Lord, that meat is unto the Lord, and you are to leave me alone.

In Corinthians, it talks about the doctrines of devils; forbidding to marry, and forbidding the eating of meat are called the doctrines of devils. I'm not going to tell you not to eat meat because the Word says that's a doctrine of devils. If you refrain from meat out of conscience, or out of your application, then God bless you. I honor you because you do it unto the Lord. I sanctify it with you.

Now, you may not be in agreement with that, and that's fine. However, as a student of the Word, and a teacher of the Word, I have to find my place in the midst of mankind without being a bull in a china closet. I have the right to teach truth as it is written, and what you do with it is up to you according to your own conscience.

Paul even dealt with long hair for a man. They said, that man's got long hair and he is prophesying in the church. Why don't you make him stop? Scripture said, "Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?" (1 Cor. 11:14) Paul continued to basically say that he couldn't tell the Holy Spirit
to be quiet in him, so let him prophesy before God and let his shames be his shames. (Paul didn't get into it, so why should you get into it?)

I want to release you to faith, because in the New Testament it says there is nothing evil in itself, but all things if taken with thanksgiving, are profitable because they are sanctified by the word of God and by prayer. (11 Timothy 4:3-5) That's why, when we sit down to eat, we bless the food before God and then sanctify it so it will be made meat to our bodies. We do that because the Word tells us to it, so that if there is anything unclean we are protected. (Exodus 20) In faith, with wisdom, we eat, sanctify it, receive it, and ask God to bless it and I believe He does.

Whatever God has created is for you, in moderation, without guilt and without self-rejection. You belong hen? just the way you are There are ways to lose weight, and I'll be very honest with you. I believe that all diet programs are of the devil. I believe they are evil, and are rooted in fear, and rooted in self-hatred. I do believe that you can come before God and manage your lifestyle regarding food and in ministry deal with unloving spirits and self-hatred, quilt, and lack of self-esteem. You can come to a place where you will be comfortable with your body.

Generational Sins and Genetically Inherited Disease

In Ex. 20, the Bible says, "The sins of the fathers shall be passed on to the third and forth generation of them that hate me." That Scripture becomes the spiritual basis for all spiritual, biological, and genetically inherited diseases. In Nehemiah 9:2, we read about the children of the captivity; those that had come out of Babylon in the days of Nehemiah and Ezra. Ezra, the scribe, brought the law and the Word of God and they stood there, the mommies and daddies and the children in Nehemiah 8:1:8, "And Ezra the scribe gave cause and reason and understanding of the Word of God."

They realized why mommy and daddy, grandma and grandpa had been in captivity. They had been disobedient to the Word of God. In Nehemiah 9:2, the children of the captivity stood and confessed their sins and the sins of their fathers. Why did they confess the sins of their fathers? They confessed them because they were the products of their parent's disobedience.

Family Tree of Abraham

I want to give you a family tree history. You'll be shocked, because where I am about to go is to the founding father of our faith. The founding father of the Jewish faith is Abraham. You can read this for yourself in Genesis. Father Abraham was called out of Ur of the Chaldees. God appeared to him, and he came with Sari, his half sister and wife, and Lot, the son of Haran, into Terah (an area of Turkey). They hung out for awhile, went south, got into the land of promise but there was a famine in the land so they couldn't stay.

They went down into Egypt, the land of Pharaoh. Abraham said to Sari, his wife, "You're the most beautiful woman in the whole world and I want you to tell the Pharaoh that you're my sister and I'm going to tell him you're my sister. If I say that you're my wife,
he will kill me for you because you're that beautiful. Abraham enticed his wife to lie and he also lied to the Pharaoh. The root problem behind people who lie is fear of man, fear of rejection and fear of failure primarily it is the fear of man.

When you have children that lie, it's because they are afraid of the truth. The root behind all liars is fear of man, fear of rejection and fear of judgment. Father Abraham had a spiritual problem. First of all, he had fear and he was a liar. That's a good place to start. God came and dealt with that issue, and Abraham had to repent. But Abraham did not get the message.

He left the land of Egypt, and moved north into the land of the Philistines where Abimelech was king. He came into the land of the Philistines, and told Sari again that she was still very beautiful and he was afraid that he was going to lose her. He said, "Abimelech is a heathen king, so let's tell him that you're my sister." He told the same lie to Abimelech that he had told to the Pharaoh. He got in trouble all over again. He had to repent all over again. Now we've got Abraham caught in a double lie. He didn't learn the lesson the first time, or the second time. We find that Abraham continued to have fear of man and he had a lying spirit.

That's the beginning. Then Abraham had a son, who was named Isaac. Isaac married Rebekah. Rebekah and Isaac, we're told in the book of Genesis, took a little vacation and went down into the land of the Philistines where Abimelech was still king forty years later.

Forty years after Abraham had stood there before Abimelech, King of the Philistines, Isaac and Rebekah stood before King Abimelech. Isaac said to Rebekah, "Your beautiful, you're a real fox, and I'm afraid that if I say you're my wife, Abimelech will kill me and get you. Tell him you're my sister. When you read it in Genesis, Isaac said word for word what his father Abraham had said forty years before. (Genesis 26) Now we have a second generation of fear and lying: It didn't stop there. We are just getting a 'good story going.

Isaac had two sons, Esau and Jacob. Rebekah comes along; she had already lied with her husband Isaac. She gets into a discussion with Jacob over the birthright and together they deceive Isaac and lie to him. Now we have another generation of liars, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. It doesn't stop there.

Jacob has twelve sons. Ten of the sons are jealous over Joseph, killed an animal, kidnapped Joseph, dipped his coat of many colors in the blood, took it back to Daddy and said, "Daddy, an animal just killed Joseph." (Genesis 37) They lied to Jacob. If it had not been for the intercession of Judah to sell Joseph into slavery, Joseph would have been killed.

Now we have 4 generations of liars. Not only that, Jacob's wife Rachel lied to her father, Laban, over the issue of idols. (Genesis 31:19) Now we've got men and women lying.

That's where our faith begins - with a bunch of fear filled, lying saints. Abraham, believe it or not, was called a "friend of God". (James 2:23) There's hope for you and me, isn't there? Amen!
These biblical histories are the foundation to understanding inherited spiritual dynamics. They become a foundation of understanding and tell us why, in Exodus 20:4, God said, "The sins of the father shall be passed on to the 3rd and 4th generation". The fathers are the holders of blessings and curses in the family. What about the females? They have a daddy too you know, in the law.

Numbers 30 says: if a man standing by hears his wife bind her soul to a note and to a curse and he's standing by, holds his peace, and allows the words of his wife to stand, she's bound her soul to the curse and he has bound himself also to the same curse.

If a man standing by hears his wife bind her soul to a curse and he disallows the words of his wife, and disallows the curse of her words, he has released her from the curse and he's release himself also from the penalty of the curse.

The man standing by hears his daughter bind her soul to the curse with her words and standing by holds his peace and does not disallow the words of his daughter, she's bound her soul to the penalty of the curse and him also.

If he, standing by, hears his daughter bind her soul to a curse and he disallows it and says, "Daughter that's not cool" and she agrees, he has saved his daughter from the penalty of the curse and himself also. There is no such provision for boys.

The beginning of all healing in this planet is the salvation of all men. If you want to get this thing turned around, men, get right with God and tell every man you see to do the same. Get right with God, because the curse is upon us because of our failure.

Adam had a similar problem to Abraham. When it came time to choose between God and his woman, he chose his woman, and not God. He did not disallow her words concerning the eating of the fruit and the action. I firmly believe Adam could have changed the destiny of mankind and taught us obedience, not disobedience.

The Bible says the head of the woman is the man, the head of the man is Christ, and the head of Christ is God the Father. (1 Cor. 11:3) I myself have had to get right with God, and I'm still working on it. We've got generations of bondage and entrapment behind us. The man is suppose to represent God the Father to his entire family, and the man is supposed to be to the woman as Christ is to the church in all matters. It's amazing that we can talk to Jesus, but not to our husbands. Its amazing in church to say, "Our Father" but we go to our earthy father and we're told to sit down, shut up, and be quiet. I think we've lost our way.

Each of you should build your own family tree. Were your family members in past generations Christians? Were they righteous or unrighteous? What were their personalities like? Were they filled with fear, hate, envy, strife, bitterness, etc? What did they do for a living? Were they into alcohol, drugs, and pornography? Did their lives contain any of the elements that we are learning are the roots for disease? Go back as many generations as you can. This will give you an idea of what is in your family.

Every time you step outside the wall of covenant, you open yourself to the law and the penalty of the law. The good thing about the new birth and the provision of grace and mercy under Christ is that you're not dead by sundown. You have that time to maintain your forgiveness and your relationship with God in the area of sanctification.
All of the people in your family tree bring into the picture good and evil, blessings and curses. The reason I know this is because many Christian's have disease that is genetically inherited. Where did you get that genetically inherited disease? You got it from whom? Your parents. If it's not dealt with before the Lord, you will pass it on to your seed. Would you like to prevent disease in your children?

One thing I represent is disease prevention, not just the healing of disease. Do you think it is possible that inherited genetic disease can be prevented if the parents line up before conception with God? I do. Do you think that the unborn generation can be sanctified by believing parents that come before God, honestly and humbly, and know exactly what they are up against and why? Do we just shut our eyes, have children, and hope to God they turn out all right?

I'll tell you what the Word says: "Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child." (Proverbs 22:15) What does that mean? It means that a child is born with evil. I know mommies and daddies don't like to think about that, but you get them to about age 3 and then you know its there. It does not go away at 15 either. In fact, it gets worse.

King David said, "In sin, my mother did conceive me." (Psalms 51:5) Did you ever meditate on that? King David was a man after God's own heart. He had a man murdered, stole his wife, lusted, tempted Israel, but he was called a man after God's own heart. You figure that one out. David's family was a tragedy; one son raped a daughter, and one son raised up in sedition, in anarchy, against him. One son died at childbirth because of the sins of the father.

The male lineage traces ancestry through your father, his father and his father's father. What do they have in common with you that could be considered sin? How many of you had parents that did not know God? You are a miracle if your parents did not teach you about God. Do you know anything about your family tree that isn't right? Did you ever hear rumors?

The female lineage traces ancestry back through her father and what he brought into it and then all the males were before him. Your mother had a father, and this line channels right down through the male. Wherever you find a male, you find the curse channeling down through the female.

That's why you can inherit things from your mother, even though they were in the family tree of her father. Why, is that? At any point, if there had been a man of God in that home, he would have taken every step to sanctify his wife and children. God holds the men responsible for all matters of the family, home and everything.

Do you have this family tree down on your paper yet? We want you to be able to look at the inherited parts of your family tree. Start thinking about the desolation in the generations in your family. Mark down the characteristics: bootlegger, pirate, warlock, wife beater, molester, adultery, fornicator, murderer - it's all there. Slanderer, division maker; do you think that's what God created? Do you think God created this mess that we have to unravel. NO!

There may be some things that you are dealing with in your life that you inherited. You say, "That's not fair." Well, it's not fair, but that's the price we pay for separation from God and opening ourselves to the devil and allowing him to be our father and our
leader and our truth. That's the price we pay.

Proverbs 26:2 says, "As a bird by wandering and the swallow by flying so the curse causeless does not come." In spiritually rooted diseases, there is always a spiritual defect. That spiritual defect is an area of lack of sanctification.

**Generational Sins and Children**

Fear can be inherited, allergies can be inherited, many of the things that we deal with can either develop in our lifetime or we can inherit it from our family tree. Now, when I see that happening in a child, I can go back to the father and mother, grandfather and grandmother - both sides and I'll find some abuse. I'll find victimization, I'll find rejection; I'll find somebody not being nurtured somewhere. That can be inherited, not only from a genetic standpoint, but also from a spiritually inherited standpoint. The Bible says in Ezekiel that the children do not have to die for the sins of the father. Exodus 20:4 says that the curse which is the result of that sin shall be passed on to the third and forth generation.

We have a children's ministry, and we do minister to children. We come before the Lord and ask God to heal the child. But we have discovered something else very powerful. If we see that the child has a disease or problem that is the direct result of the parents; if we can get the parent to come before God and get that sin resolved, we have seen children instantly healed of diseases and prayer never even occurs in their behalf. When the curse is broken at that level, it is an amazing thing to see God's provision for children that are not yet at the age of understanding. It is amazing. The Bible says that the children are sanctified by the believing parents. (1 Cor. 7:14) Yes, they can be healed.

**What God expects of us when we're forgiving someone else: 70x7**

Peter and Jesus had an interesting conversation. Jesus was teaching and Peter asked the Lord how often should I forgive my brother? Seven times seven? Matthew 18:22, "Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven."

One day in my prayer time I asked the Lord, "What did you mean by that?" This came into my heart and into my understanding: Our days are 24 hours long, 8 hours for work, 8 hours for family and 8 hours for sleep. 8-8-8. If you take 8 hours of the day, whether it's business, family or yourself, this is the whole dimension of human existence, others, yourself and so on. If you take 8 hours, how many minutes are there to an hour? Sixty. Sixty times 8 is 480. What is 70 x 7? 490.

I felt that the Lord was saying it this way, "Every minute of your day, if your brother blows it regarding the same issue minute by minute, hour by hour, day by day, release him." But you say, "Lord, what if he does the same thing again?" Do you know how many people come to me and say, "I went to them, they repented, and then they did it all over again."

How often, Lord, should my brother sin against me, and repent to me, and I still be expected to forgive him? Minute by minute, hour by hour, day by day, release him. In
releasing him you have released yourself. Besides when you go to other Scriptures, you quickly see that the Lord is his judge, not you. (Matthew 7:1; Luke 6:37)

You forgive others because He has forgiven you. He has told you to forgive, and you are His obedient child. When you have forgiven your brother his trespass, then God releases you, because you have released your brother from his trespass.

You are now released from the spirit of bitterness, and that antagonistic high-octane ping on the inside goes away. When you think about your Aunt Sally and her trespass tomorrow, or the next day, and when the work of the Holy Spirit has been completed, you remember Aunt Sally, but you don't feel her down here in your gut anymore. You'll always remember the evil that was done to you, but you don't have to carry it as a sin in your own life.

You don't have to cant' someone else's sin inside of you. That's their sin. God will be their judge. Your job is to release them, get back before God, get your heart right with God, and then keep on moving. Your freedom does not depend on their resolution - it depends on your resolution.

When you forgive others, you are not letting them off the hook but giving them to God still wiggling on the hook. You are now off the hook.

When you forgive someone, you continue to hate their sin, but you are commanded to love them. To forgive, you don't have to condone their sin.

Is that liberating? It was for me. God said to me, "Henry, when I forgave you, I did not condone your sin, son, I bore it. I took it. I said, "Thank You, Lord"

You see, you are not the judge. If you make yourself the judge, then you tell God to go sit down and shut up. I don't think that is what we want to do. God might want to save that person down the road, and you do not want to be in the way.

There are only two judgments found in Scripture: the Judgment Seat of Christ and the White Throne Judgment of the Father. Scripture says one day we shall judge angels. The only other judgment that I have found in Scripture is to judge yourself so you don't have to be judged by God.

That leaves judging others out.* We are going to judge ourselves; we are going to judge angels. The Lord’s going to judge the saints. The Father is going to judge the unrighteous and that's it. There is no provision for you to judge anyone. Paul said it, "No man has judged me but God the Father has judged me." (Romans 14:13)

[* Pastor Mitchell – We are specifically commanded to judge in several scriptures. 1 Cor 5 "To judge" means to consign their fate or final condemnation. That is God's perogative. However, we must judge doctrine, morals, institutions, false teachers, etc.]

When we get right down to it, why are we judging someone to begin with? Because we want retaliation! Earlier, we taught you the seven factors of bitterness. The third was retaliation, that "rm going to get even" mentality.

Whether that person responds to you in forgiveness or not, is their problem and their sin. Walk away, keep your heart right, pray, and ask God to bring reconciliation. Do
what you can to bring it about, and if you can't have your peace, keep on moving.

Teaching on the Gifts of the Spirit

Recognition, taking responsibility, renouncing, resisting may not be enough to produce your freedom. What, then? You may need ministry. I'm looking for ministry teams all over America that can teach. We need teams that can teach churches how to heal the sick, and cast out devils. Sometimes people just need a little help. Apart from simple prayer, in most churches today there are no ministry teams to heal disease, cure psychological problems, and cast out devils. In fact, lots of churches teach against it. They teach that it passed away a couple thousand years ago. I'm not here to debate, or come into conflict with your theologies. I will tell you this: God has worked many healings, miracles, and deliverance's at my hand and the hands of my staff. People all over America are suddenly realizing we've been "had". God can, and does, heal people today.

The Five-fold Ministry

Ephesians 4:11-12 teaches us that the five-fold ministry, of which I am a member, was given by Jesus Christ to equip the saints for service. Turn to I Corinthians 12; I want to lay a foundation for this teaching.

I Corinthians 12:27-30 says: "You are the body of Christ and members in particular. And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. Are all apostles? (NO) are all prophets? (NO) Are all teachers? (NO) are all workers of miracles? (NO) Have all the gifts of healing? (NO) Do all speak with tongues? (NO) Do all interpret? (NO)"

Because it says that not everyone does these things does not mean that there are not some that don't do these things. Some Christians claim, because it says that not everyone does these, that "Nobody does it anymore." That's not how that reads. It just says that it's spread out through the body and among specific members in particular. I'm a member in particular, and you are a member in particular.

I Corinthians 12:7 says: "But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man for the profit of all."

If I come, and I bring gifts of healing and deliverance and knowledge and discernment, what does that do for you? Does that bring profit to you?

To people that no longer have Lupus, those gifts were to their profit To people who no longer have depression, those gifts were to their profit. To people who no longer have fear and anxiety disorders, those gifts were to their profit. They were given to build them up.

Christ in heaven is not sick. His body in earth should not be either. Christ in heaven is not ignorant. His body in earth should not be ignorant.

I Corinthians 12:8: tells us, "For by one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom, to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit, to another faith by the same Spirit, to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit, to another the working of miracles,
to another prophecy, to another discerning of spirits, to another divers kinds of tongues, and to another the interpretation of tongues."

These are gifts of God, through the church, given to bring us to a place of health.

The gift of healing is a gift available from God to stop the forward motion of disease and bring the power of God in so that the body will heal.

There are parts of your bodies that do not heal. That's why we have organ transplants. Most nerve tissue does not regenerate, brain tissue does not regenerate, and organs do not regenerate. If God was going to regenerate something that could not be regenerated, then what kind of gift would it take? The gift of miracles.

If an evil spirit had gotten hold of your life, then you would need what? Discerning of Spirits. What good is it to discern a spirit if you can get rid of it? Discerning of spirits involves eviction of spirits from God's precious people.

So we have three dimensions of healing: (1) the healing of flesh, (2) the regeneration of flesh, and (3) the removal of things that are alien to us spiritually. Then we can stand before our God and give Him glory because we have just profited from His blessings. God receives no glory from your disease.

John 9:3 is the scripture about the blind man that the Lord healed. The disciples asked him if this was because of his sin or his parent's sin. Jesus said, "No this is for the glory of God."

Many people take that scripture and claim that disease is for the glory of God. Not at all!

It was the healing of that disease that was for the glory of God. Jesus didn't stop and not heal him. If the disease had been for the glory of God, Jesus would have backed off and said, "Sorry this disease is for the glory of God." He didn't say that; He healed him. That miraculous healing by the Lord was for the glory of God. It was God's absolute mercy. I've seen people take this scripture and say that disease is for the glory of God.

The Word says that God receives no glory if we end up in the grave. (Isaiah 38:18) The grave can't praise Him, only you can praise Him. (See the story of Lazarus in John 11)

Why do you think 1 Corinthians 12 says, "God has set in the church"? Why? Is it there for a reason? It is because sometimes recognition, taking responsibility, renouncing and resisting does not produce freedom in itself. It takes somebody coming along representing God, and using the gifts of God, to deal with it in ministry. That's why we need ministers back in the church, not psychologists.

We need people of God, who are anointed by God, raised up by God according to the Word of God, filled with the Spirit of God, to do the works of God, to edify the body of Christ and bring them back to health and sanity. That's what our ministry represents. This is our calling.

I am a gift of God to you. I'm a gift of God because rm a member of the five-fold ministry of Ephesians 4. I am a Pastor designed to equip, train, and bring to service the body so that it can start taking care of the body. God intended that you heal each
other through the gifts and through the work of the Holy Spirit and you don't need me to do it. You should be doing it.

In James the question is asked and answered: "Is there any sick among you? Call for the elders of the church." 1 Corinthians 12 teaches us that the body is supposed to take care of the body. The references given here to the gifts of the Holy Spirit are not aimed at the church leaders, but are directed to the lay people. The leadership is directed to set an example so that all believers can do the work of the ministry.

**Teaching on Romans 7**

I want to take you back into Romans 7, and give you a case history of a believer and a leader named Paul. Do you want to go past discernment into freedom? Paul is our example.

Roman 7:15 is a little difficult to handle. Paul is speaking. Paul is a believer. He's not only a believer; he's been an Apostle for at least 20 years. He's talking about his life and his challenges in living a Christian life.

In Romans 7:15, Paul says, "For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, I don't do it, and what I hate, that's what I do." Does that sound familiar? The things that I want to do, I don't do. The things that I hate, that's what I do.

Do you think Paul was sinless? Do you think I'm being disrespectful to him? There is only one Man who was sinless, the God-Man Jesus Christ. The rest of us are a bunch of sinners, saved by grace, working out our salvation daily, with fear and trembling.

Romans 7:16 goes on to say, "If then I do those things that I wish I wouldn't do, I consent unto the law that it is good." Now let me bring you to a point. Paul is saying if I do those things that are evil, I'm telling the law or the Word that this new law that I'm following which represents evil is good and the Word of God is evil. "If then I do those things which I would not, I consent unto the Word that this new law that I'm following is the proper law."

Are we following a "different law" in our lives sometimes than the law of God? When the Word says, "Forgive your brother," and we don't, are we following a different law, a different gospel, a different way of thinking? Do you ever see Christians that don't forgive people? Have you ever seen any Christians gossip? Have you seen any Christians shun another Christian? Have you ever seen Christians do evil?

How do you figure that's possible? In I John 3:9, it says, "Whosoever is born of God cannot sin." Does it mean we're not born again? "Whosoever is born of God cannot sin, and he that sins is of the devil." How do you reconcile that with the rest of the canon of Scripture dealing with grace and mercy?

**Sanctification**

This brings us to a place where we are working out our own salvation daily by faith, through grace and merry. Our spots and our blemishes can be dealt with before the living God as the work of sanctification. God has taken the absoluteness of His position for us and He has shoved us back under the blood, grace, and mercy.
Now we are in a car wash called sanctification. Paul is describing himself in the
car wash and he's not been cleaned up yet, and neither have you. If you tell me you are
sinless, I'm going to tell you, you are a liar. The Word says, "Whosoever says he has
not sinned is a liar." (I John 1:8) We all fall short of the glory of God every day,
don't we?

Have you ever struggled with any insecurities and fears? Do you ever doubt, have
suspicions, even doubt your salvation from time to time? Do you ever get into a place
where you wonder if your wife loves you? Ever get to a place where you think your husband
doesn't love you? Ever get into those places where you think God is a million miles away?
Do you ever go through those valleys of the shadow of death? Do you ever go into those
dry places?

I had a cartoon of a guy driving down the highway on the interstate and the sun was
shining, and then there was a line and there was a shaded area in the rest of the cartoon.
It says, "Shaded area next 1460 miles." Have you ever been driving through life and you
just drove into those shaded areas? The only thing you had going for you was that the
sign said, "This will end some day"?

Paul, in Romans 7:17, is talking about when he is doing things that are not right.
"Now then it is no more I that do it. (evil), but sin that dwelleth in me." Wait a minute,
Paul was an Apostle, born again, filled with the Spirit of God, teaching righteousness,
and he's saying he's got sin within. Paul needed ministry.

If Paul needed help, what is our condition? These thoughts and blemishes, these crispy
critters, this stuff that I'm dealing with that produces disease involves the issue of
sanctification. That is where the minister gets to come in and help you deal with it.
It is in this ministry area where we confess our faults one to another that we may be
healed.

We must separate ourselves from the sin that dwells within us, and from our neighbor.
When you look at your neighbor, you are going to have to be able to separate them from
their sin, to bring any kind of sanity into your Christian walk before God.

What happens when you see sin in your neighbor is that you make him the same as his
sin. He's not sin, and if he's a believer, he's the redeemed of God. He is the one that
God saw from the foundation of the world. He's the one that the spirit of God lives within.
He's the one that's being redeemed. He's the one that God loves, but he's got some sin
tagging along that needs to go. The sin needs to go; it's interfering with his sonship,
interfering with his sanctification, Interfering with his position before God, and that
is the area we need to deal with.

Now in your own life, you see that sin that dwells within, and you know it yields
the fruits of self-hatred, bitterness, unbelief, doubt, fear, jealousy, envy, competition,
and strife. Do you know that strife is found in the same verses as murder? Adultery?
Fornication?

Romans 1, Luke 7, and Galatians 5 list many sins, all of which are found in all Christians
at one level or another. Why is that? Because we are not sanctified. That is what is
causing our biological, spiritual, and mental diseases. That is what we are talking about.
Paul is pointing the finger right back at himself.
When I get to heaven, I'm going to find brother Paul. I'm going to get hold of that boy. I'm going to hug him, and I'm going to say, "Paul, Chapter 7 of Romans saved my life." I could not separate myself from my sin and I felt yucky and pooky every way to Sunday and then I realized I had an enemy. I really had a heart for God, but I had an enemy that had to go. The day that I learned to separate myself, and my heart, from my sin is the day that sanctification in my life began.

Paul is saying in Romans 7:17, "Now it is no more I that doeth it, but sin that dwelleth in me." That is, in my flesh. Now here's a situation where "flesh" does not mean the human body. It's talking about something of the old man, the old nature, the unrenewed part of him; something within him was not of God. The word "flesh" has to do with the carnal nature. Paul is not talking about his human flesh.

Paul goes on to say in verse 18, "For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwells no good thing: for the will is present within me, but how to perform that which is good I find not."

Have you ever found yourself that way? Have you ever had a wonderful heart toward God, and the harder you tried the behinder you got? Have you ever had struggles in your Christian walk where it just didn't come together as fast as you wanted it to?

You see the prototype. You look into the mirror, the perfect law of liberty, and when you turn away you see the sin, don't you? Don't forget what you saw in the perfect law of liberty, but back over here is the real you. That's what Paul is looking at. He's looking with eyes of honesty.

Romans 7:19 "For the good that I wish I would do, I don't do it and the evil that I wish I wouldn't do, that's what I do." He repeats himself in Romans 7:20, "Now as I do those things that I wish I wouldn't do, it is no more I that do it but sin that dwelleth in me (is doing it)."

Two times Paul said that the evil that he was doing in his life, it wasn't even him doing it. Do you think he needed deliverance? I think so. Let's keep reading.

Romans 7:21. "I find then a law that when I would do good, evil is present with me." Verse 22: "For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: 23 But I see another law in my members warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members." Verse 24: "Oh, wretched man that I am! Who shall deliver me from the body of this death?"

He's asking for deliverance right up front. and he tells us the answer in Verse 25: "I thank God, through Jesus Christ our Lord; so then, with the mind, I myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of sin."

Romans 8 is a continuation of Chapter 7. There should not be a new chapter. Before we go to Chapter 8, I want to give you a story from Charlotte, NC, that happened about 10 years ago.

I had a Christian man call me. He was a businessman, who had heard that I was helping people get straightened out in life: He had all kinds of problems in his business, and problems in his life and marriage. He called me and I listened to him for awhile and I said, "Brother, you've got sin in your life." He said, "Brother, you err." I said,
"How do I err?" He said, "Have you not heard the word of God?" I said, "Well sometimes. What did you have in mind?" He said, "There is therefore now no condemnation to them that are in Christ Jesus." (Romans 8:1)

I said, "Why don't you read the rest of that verse?" He said, "There isn't any more." He was reading from an NIV text. The NIV says this, "There is therefore now no condemnation to them that are in Christ Jesus." but the majority text says it a little different. I'll read it to you:

Romans 8:1 "There is therefore no condemnation to them that are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit."

I said, "Brother you have blown it. You're on the wrong side of the road. You're following after the old nature: the old man. You're following after the lust of the flesh in your life, your business, and your family. Condemnation is here because the only place that you're free from condemnation under the law is if you're walking after the Spirit of God."

When you step outside those perimeters, your back under the law again and there is a consequence. Your freedom is directly related to your obedience. That's not legalism; that's simply what Jesus meant when He said, "If you love me, you'll keep my commandments." (John 14:15)

**Keeping God's commandments is not legalism. Taking God's commandments and forcing them down someone's throat is legalism.**

"The letter of the law killeth but the spirit of the law giveth life." (Romans 7:6; Romans 8:2) If I could bring you the spirit of the law and let God the Holy Spirit convict you in your hearts and liberate you, and then let you keep your sin if you want to, would that be all right? NO, it wouldn't be all right.

Paul is dealing with an issue. He's saying, "I myself serve the law of God but I've got a problem. I have a problem in my life. I've got sin that dwells within me." Do you think he is just playing with us, or do you think he really meant that?

**Fear is sin. Unforgiveness is sin. Strife is sin. Self-hatred is sin. Heresy is still sin. Adultery is still sin. Lasciviousness is still sin. Backbiting is still sin. Causing church splits is still sin. Jealousy and envy are still sin.**

The disciples made a very serious mistake; they didn't wash their hands before dinner and the Pharisees caught them. Jesus is picking up this discussion in Mark 7:14 "And when He had called all the people unto Him, He said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand: 15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him:.but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man."

It's not what goes in your mouth that defiles you; it's what comes from within you.

Mark 7:16-23 says, "If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. And when He was entered into the house from the people, His disciples asked Him concerning the parable, And He saith unto them, Are you so without understanding also? Do you not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him; Because it entereth not into his heart but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?
And He said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. For from within, out of the heart of man, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornication, murders, v. 22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: v. 23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man. 

Paul was talking about spiritual deficits in the area of the human spirit.

II Corinthians 7:1 says, "Having therefore these promises dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God."

Jesus is talking about what's in the heart of man that needs to be dealt-with. Paul picks up the topic in II Corinthians, and says it applies not just to himself, but to every one of us.

I'm working out my salvation daily through grace and mercy, applying the love of the Father, the Word of God, and the work of the Holy Spirit, so that my heart, my spirit man, can be purged of all evil. So that my poor head gets the picture finally and I become one in my thoughts, spiritually and psychologically, so I can fulfill the Scriptures. I am in the process of putting on the mind of Christ. From glory to glory I am being changed into His image. (II Cor. 3:16) This is the process of sanctification, starting to remove spiritual, biological, psychological diseases of life, both generationally and personally. When we get before God and take an honest look at ourselves and we when survey our past generations and deal with the sin we find, we then come before God to let Him "work us over".

The Lord is saying to you today, "I'm here knocking, would you open the door of your heart? Would you let me come in, with the Holy Spirit, and cleanse you, sanctify you, and remove the things that are separating Me from you. Could I heal you, could I deliver you, could I establish My heart for you; would you enter into that degree of covenant with me? Could I be a God to you? Could I be a Savior to you? Could I be a healer to you? Could I be a redeemer to you? Could 'I be a husband to you? Would you fellowship with Me?"

MULTIPLE CHEMICAL SENSITIVITY - ENVIRONMENTAL ILLNESS (MCS-EI), INCLUDING FEAR, STRESS and PHYSIOLOGY

Most people that we deal with who have MCS-EI have been devastated for anywhere from 5 to 20 years. Most of them are "universal reactors". I want to give you an idea of just how extensive a healing can be by giving you a couple of folk's case histories.

As I read these conditions, keep in mind that these people are totally healed today.

Case history #1. This particular person had 17 peripheral diseases, and has been well for nearly 8 years. Prior to intervention by this ministry, their general prognosis was "guarded". Diagnosed with multiple chemical sensitivity, as a universal reactor, this individual was allergic to all foods and chemicals, which caused an anaphylactic shock
reaction, including throat closure. She was at one time naked due to the inability to wear any clothing, even white cotton clothing. She was down to only one least reactive food and had to live in foil lined rooms in the mountains or near the ocean. Oxygen and adrenaline were necessary for survival. This condition was ongoing for 10 years. These were the conditions we addressed:

#2 Condition: EMF. Electro-Magnetic Field Sensitivity was so bad that this person would have heart attack type symptoms, and at one point could not turn on a 20 watt light bulb or use heaters during winter months.'

#3 Diagnosable Chemical Injury Exposure: Exposed for 1 1/2 years to a 40% solution of formaldehyde left uncovered in the workplace.

#4 Immune Disorders: a) helper suppressor cells were inverted. b) Abnormal elevated compliment C3 through 212 (normal is 7 to 176) c) compliment total HEM lower than 20 (normal is 70 to 150) d) low B cell count of 176 e) low T cell of 700 (normal is 1000 to 2500) NOTE: This person's immune system has been medically re-tested and is 100% normal.

#5 Atypical Organic Brain Syndrome. Mostly in the right hemisphere, effecting all syllabic systems, the hypothalamus and right frontal lobe, including short-term memory loss. Had a drop of 25 points of IQ for 10 years. Loss of balance existed; this individual would fall several times a day. Today, this person has tested totally normal in all brain functions.

#6 Hypoparathyroidism

#7 Hypothyroidism since 1957; now medically verified to be "totally well". #8 Primary Renal Calcium Leak; a rare kidney disease

#9 Secondary Estrogen Deficiency

#10 Cervical and Lumbar Osteoarthritis

#11 Leukopenia & Neutropenia

#12 Secondary Kidney Dysfunctional due to previous adrenal shutdown.

#13 Chronic High Sed Rate

#14 Positive IgE Rash test for allergies

#15 Schizophrenia

#16 Chronic Generalize Mitoses

#17 Chronic Severe Bladder Infection

Case History #2. This person had 21 peripheral diseases brought on by MCI-EI.

(Editors note: I have met both of these people and have heard their testimony from them. They are both completely well today.)

The depth of which God can move in your life is incredibly deep. God is still on the throne. He loves you, and He still answers prayer. You need to really let that be part of your heart.

I bumped into MCS-EI in 1990. I got a phone call from a person, who said, "I hear God is really using you in people's lives, and I believe God can heal me through your ministry."
I said, "What do you have?" They said, "MCS, and I'm allergic to everything. I was exposed to pesticides about 10 years ago and since that time my immune system has been damaged and I'm allergic to everything. I'm living in a room. I can't be with my family and I'm allergic to my own husband. I'm in a room where the floors are lined with foil: The walls are bare sheet rock; I'm sleeping on the dismantled springs of a box spring that has been wrapped in a material that has been specially conditioned for a year. I cannot eat hardly anything. I'm on oxygen and respirators. I cannot leave this room or be in the presence of one human being."

I didn't know anything about the disease, and I told her I would pray about it. I had had some experience in the area of allergies, and the healing of allergies. I was praying about it one day, and I asked God what He wanted me to do. I had guidance to get involved and I followed through. What a wonderful decision of obedience that was on my part!

There are close to 250,000 people who are suffering from MCS today. It is one of the most rapidly growing diseases in America, along with Chronic Fatigue Syndrome and EMF sensitivity.

I said, "OK, I'll go". I called the individual and I told her I would give her 10 days of my life. I said, "I will leave the ministry and what I'm doing, and I will fly to where you are. I don't want anything from you." I made arrangements to go to that one person for 10 days.

I was on the plane, flying across America to someone who did not know me, and I did not know them. They were expecting to be healed of a disease by God, through me that I knew nothing about. Would you like this assignment today? I just believed that God was in it and that He would talk to me and guide me through whatever I was supposed to do.

As I was on the plane, I had my Bible open, and I had a conversation with my "Boss" about what I was supposed to do when I got there. Now the pressure was building. I would be expected to do something. I knew I could pray, but about what? I was letting my fingers do the walking and the Holy Spirit do the talking. I asked God, "Is there anything in here? Have you said anything about this situation?" I was flipping through my Bible and I bumped into one scripture. This scripture has been here since the day of Solomon, which was a little over 3,000 years ago. It's Proverbs 17:22. "A merry heart doeth good like a medicine but a broken spirit drieth the bones."

I began to study that Scripture, and right there I saw a connection between the spirit of man and a disease. There are people who teach there are no connections between the spiritual and the physical. This Scripture kind of blows that concept out of the water for once and for all. I realized that a broken spirit, or a broken heart, could have an impact on our health.

Then I started thinking about what is meant about being "dried up in the bones". It wasn't osteoporosis in this case, because this woman was too young for that. She didn't have an anemic problem. Drawing back to my college days as a pre-med student, I got to thinking about bones. What's in bones? Stuff. What kind of stuff?. Red corpuscles and white corpuscles; the immune system. Part of the immune system is in the marrow of the
bones. The other part is in the lymphatic system; the B and T cells. This Scripture was
talking about bones. I got to thinking about that and I said, "Wait a minute, it doesn't
say that pesticides destroy the immune system."

The Word of God said that a broken spirit, or broken heart, can destroy the immune
system. I said, "Is it possible that this woman was injured spiritually and emotionally
at some point in her life?" I didn't know.

I got there and went to the house. This woman asked me, "Has God shown you anything
about my disease?" I said, "I don't know, I'm not sure. I've got to ask you a question.
I want to know who broke your heart. I want to know what happened that has put this kind
of dread within you?"

From that point on, we had our hands full. I'm happy to tell you that 7 days later
she was at the Sizzler eating everything on that smorgasbord, eating everything she could
find. She was at the local yogurt shop eating hamburgers, French fries, and yogurt. We
brought her back to the ministry for 2 weeks of after-care. I talked to her two December's
ago by phone. I asked her if she was still well and she said that MCS-EI had never come
back since that day.

That was the beginning of my journey into MCS-EI. Since 1990, we have literally had
100's of people who become healed from this disease all across America. From the extremes
of being forced by severe allergies to go naked, not able to wear clothes, unable to
eat almost every known food, allergic even to water, with multiple allergies, from EMF
to Chronic Fatigue type exhaustion symptoms, these people today are living normal,
productive lives with no relapse.

This ministry is considered "expert" in the healing of MCS-EI from coast to coast.
There are people who specialize in the diagnosis, but they are not getting people healed.
The environmental ecologist, the allergist with all modalities of eastern mysticism,
alternative modalities, allergy shots, rotation diets, sauna, supplements, and other
treatments have produced no healings of MCS-EI long term that I've been ever able to
document during the past nine plus years. I'm here to say that we have, under our belt,
many people who are well today. Hallelujah!

I'm going to mix the teaching of MCS-EI this afternoon with fear-stress and physiology.
I have an article here about why females lose the emotional end of marital spats.
The guys are over it as soon as it happens; the women do not recover for a long time.
The damage to the immune system in a female that comes from strife in the home is incredible.
Ninety percent of the people who have MCS-EI in America are female, and the reason why
the female is the one that gets sick is because she's more susceptible to the spiritual
and emotional damage. God created the female to be a responder to good strong spiritual
leadership, not to abuse.

My finding, in thousands of cases across America in 9 years, is that MCS "or El is
the result of a breakup in the human relationship between the person who has the disease
and someone else. The other person is usually a dose family member, and one or more of
four life circumstances is involved. I have found this in every person I've ministered
to, without exception. Here are the four life circumstances that exist, multiply or singly,
in MCS-EI:
1. Verbal and Emotional Abuse
2. Physical Abuse
3. Sexual Abuse
4. Driveness to meet the expectations of a parent in order to receive love.

Concurrently, the individual finds themselves living in an atmosphere sterile of love and emotion, and it seems like they are in a straight jacket as far as relationships are concerned.

MCS-EI is an anxiety disorder that compromises the immune system to the degree that allergies, simple and complex, eventually develop. The only way to get MCS-EI healed is to break the anxiety syndrome so the immune system can be healed. Then the allergies will fall away. All the peripheral diseases that have accumulated also go away.

Those include Candida, Fibromyalgia, Hypothyroidism, and an ongoing list. Those diseases are no big deal. If you have MCS-EI, and you're kind of scattered and smothered because of Candida, don't worry about it. It'll go away. I don't minister to Candida in people; I'm wasting my time.

If I find Fibromyalgia in conjunction with MCS-EI, I don't bother to minister to it. I'm wasting my time because it's the product of a root. If you start chasing the fruit you are going to be just chasing a bunch of fruit. If you go to the root, and get the root problem solved, then you'll have good fruit one day.

I don't start on the outside. The allergist is starting on the outside. The allergist is trying to tell you that you have to avoid everything. God said that everything He made is good. (Genesis 1:31)

In our ministry, the first thing we want to do with people that are coming out of the food allergy profile is to get all the foods they ever wanted back into to their lives. Do you like banana splits? Let's go for it. You want yogurt? Let's go for it. You like chocolate chip cookies? Let's go for it. What do you want? God only made good stuff!

This is from the Dallas Morning News Nov 16, 1996 from an article called, "Health and Science".

"Hormonal reaction to stress tied to disease researchers say, stress and depression that send emergency hormones flowing into the bloodstream may help cause brittle bones in women, infections and even cancer. A natural fight or flight reflex that once gave ancient humans the speed and endurance to escape primitive dangers is triggered daily in many modern people keeping the hormones at a constant hyper readiness, experts say. Even some forms of depression bring on a similar hormonal state . . . .

In many people these hormones such as cortisol turn on and stay on for long time. Dr. Philip Gold, of the National Institute of Mental Health, said Friday, "If you're in danger, cortisol is good for you, but if it becomes unregulated it can produce disease. In extreme cases, this hormonal state destroys appetite, cripples the immune system, shuts down processes that repair tissues, blocks sleep and even
breaks down bones." He was among speakers of a two-day conference of the International Society for Neuro-Immune Modulation, a group of experts who study the effects of stress and depression on physical disease.

Dr. Gold presented a study of bone density among 26 women; 1/2 suffering from depression and 1/2 with normal emotional states. The depressed women all had high levels of stress hormones, he said. Although the women were about 40, he said, "Those with depression uniformly had bone density like that of a 70 year old woman. They were clearly at risk of fracture, and the magnitude of bone loss was surprising."

What was the root? Emotional Stress.

A study at Ohio State University showed that routine marital disagreements could cause the fight or flight hormone reaction. Dr. Janice Tycolt-Glacer, a psychologist, said:

"A study of 90 newlywed couples showed that marriage arguments were particularly damaging to women. In the study; the couples were put into a room together with blood sampling needles in their arms. The blood samples could be taken at intervals without the subjects knowing. A researcher then interviewed the couples and intentionally promoted a discussion that aroused disagreement and argument. The couples were at a point in their marriage when they should be getting along well when there should be little hostility. Yet samples taken during the disagreements showed that the women experienced sudden and high levels of stress hormones, just as if they were in a fight or flight situation of great danger. The women also had steeper increases than the men did. The test continued throughout an overnight hospital stay, and more blood samples were taken just before discharge. For the men, the blood hormone levels were back to normal but the women still had high levels the next day."

Remember what Ephesians 4:26 tells us: "Do not let the sun go down on your wrath"? Do you understand why that's in there now? Do you think God knows what can happen to us because of these spiritual dynamics of our life that go wrong? God is saying, "If you don't get this thing under your belt by sundown, you've got disease beginning to take hold in your body."

Medical science is telling you that also.

Romans 12:18 tells us to, if at all possible, live peaceably one with another. It's more fun living in peace don't you think? Isn't it more fun? They tell me it takes only about 17 or so muscles to smile arid 30 or 40 to frown. Strife is considered a work of the flesh in the Bible. In fact, the Bible says, "Where there is strife there is every evil thing." (James 3:16) Would you consider strife to be a sin, or a form of recreation? It's dangerous recreation!

Remember what Dr. Gold said: "The stress hormone levels showed that the women were more sensitive to negative behavior than were the men. People with such high levels of stress hormones are a much greater risk of getting sick. If the hormone levels stay up longer than they should, there is a real risk of infectious disease."

By the way, the Gulf War Syndrome Disease is an anxiety disorder. From the Houston
Chronicle May 28, 1998: In studies concerning the Gulf War ills the conclusion that is most rapidly happening right now, is that it is a stress disorder disease.

Our ministry has been dealing with an individual in another state, female, who was in the Gulf War with her husband. She came down with a combination of what seemed to be CFS, MCS-EI, and Gulf War Syndrome. As we've been plowing into her case history, the evidence is that it is not bacterial, it's not poison, it's not chemicals, it's fear that is the cause of her disease. If I was a female in the Gulf War, I think I too would be afraid. If I was a guy, I think I would be afraid. It was a fearful (fear-filled) situation for everyone.

I also have an article taken from the World Wide Web from an organization that does research into MCS-EI. They've been tapping into something that we've been teaching for ten years. This article has to do with the limbic system. It is basically unfolding the mechanisms of the limbic system involving, anxiety, fear, allergies, and a compromised immune system involving the hypothalamus.

We're finding that, in order to get someone healed of MCS-EI, they have to be freed on two levels, spiritually and psychologically. We are programmed on two levels. You think with your spirit man and you think with your head. It's your long-term memory. We taught you that already; that it involves protein synthesis, the RNA component, genetic component and long-term memory. Your long-term memory locks into your mind the objects of your fears, which are your stressors.

I'll never forget the time I was proving this to an individual who had come to us for ministry with MCS-EI. I told her, "I want to tell you that your EI reaction is based on the response of the hypothalamus gland, not a chemical." She didn't believe me.

Most people don't believe me because the medical community is telling you just the opposite, especially in the MCS-EI community. We're 360 degrees diametrically opposed to where the medical community is coming from, because they are still chasing allergies.

We're chasing what causes allergies and they haven't even figured out there's a cause yet! They're calling it "chemical injury" or "chemical sensitivity". I want to tell you that every person who has MCS-EI is not reacting to any chemical. You've been had! You've been duped and deceived!

When you have a compromised immune system at that magnitude, when your killer cells and your B&T cells are compromised, when your lymphocytes are compromised at that level, you're going to react to everything. -

How is it that the other 98% of our population living in the same environmental setting, going to the same stores, schools, churches and buildings don't have your problem? If the chemicals were causing the damage at that cellular level, we all would be down with some type of chemical poisoning.

What we found out is that it's not the smell that causes the reaction. The smell has programmed a response in you, i.e., fear. The smell is not what you are "allergic to," or "reacting to" and making you ill. The smell is the reinforcement of the mental and spiritual poisoning that keeps you in bondage, and makes that smell a stressor. If you are afraid of mice, I'll bring you a mouse and you'll be on the chair in a split second.

132
If I say there is a mouse, you'll still be up on the chair lickety-split. The mass programming of the human mind is to fear phobic realities.

I told this woman that her EI reaction was coming out of response to her hypothalamus gland, not an exposure to a chemical. She didn't agree with me. I bided my time and one day in a ministry session when I had a team with me, I casually walked to the window and I said, "Oh, the bug man is here to spray." That woman went in almost an anaphylactic shock with the thought of it! She went catatonic, and went into a massive EI reaction. She was not exposed to even one single chemical. She came out of the EI reaction in about 10-15 minutes, and I looked at her and said, "There was no bug man." She got mad at me at first. I can handle it. The important thing was that she got the message. The same EI reaction occurred without the chemical, and she knew that she had been duped! This same woman is totally well today, and praising God for her healing.

In a "walkout," we help a person go back and take back every bit of ground they've lost. Every food, every building, every bit of clothing, every thing they ever lost, they're going to take it back.

Well, we'd taken this particular woman out to eat at a barbecue restaurant. You know how wood smoke is to some people with Us. It's a major stressor.

We got her a good meal and they just cranked up the barbecue pit with smoke pouring out. We got in the car, and were starting to pull out. She saw that smoke and just at the sight of that smoke, she was immediately staggering with an EI reaction. I looked at her and said, "Do you remember the bug man?" "Uh huh" I told her, "We're going to park this car and watch barbecue smoke out of a chimney for our dessert."

She said, "You can't do that to me." I wheeled that car around with my team, stopped that car, and we just sat there and watched barbecue smoke pile out of the chimney. That day she took back wood smoke and never lost it again. Why? She had been following the limbic system. She was following a stressor. She was following the mindset that had been built deep in anxiety and fear. She knew one more time she had "been had".

This article (from the www) is interesting because it confirms what we teach. It says that the most vital component of the limbic system, the hypothalamus gland, affects:

"Fears from behavior, such as moving to a warmer environment or putting on or taking off clothing, reproductive physiology and behavior, feeding, drinking, digestion, metabolic activities including water balance, addictive eating leading to obesity, complete refusal of food and water leading to death, aggressive behavior including such physical manifestations of emotion causing increased heart rate, elevated blood pressure, dry mouth, and gastrointestinal responses.

The hypothalamus is also the locus at which sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous systems converge. Many symptoms experienced by patients with food and chemical sensitivity relate to the autonomic sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous systems. For example, altered smooth muscle tone produces Raynaud's Phenomenon, diarrhea, constipation, and other symptoms reported by these individuals. The hypothalamus also appears to influence anaphylactic, and other aspects of immunity. Conversely, antigens may affect electrical activity in the hypothalamus.
It is important to recognize that thoughts arising in the cerebral cortex that have strong emotional overtones can also trigger hypothalamic responses and re-create the physical effects associated with intense anger, fear and other feelings.

To implement its effects, the hypothalamus not only has a direct electrical output to the nervous system but also produces its own hormones, many of which stimulate or inhibit the pituitary's production of hormones. Of interest in this regard is that a disproportionate number of chemically sensitive individuals seem to have been treated for thyroid hormone deficiency at some time in their lives."

That's interesting isn't it. It goes on and on about the biochemical mechanisms, the vascular mechanisms, and so on. This is a secular article coming out of the medical community, written by individuals that do research on some of the mechanisms of MCS-EI.

The Endocrine System

The Endocrine System consists of the pituitary, the pineal gland, parathyroid glands, thyroid glands, thymus glands, adrenal glands, pancreases, ovaries, testes, and hypothalamus. I'm going to tell you where the hypothalamus gland is. How many of you have ever struggled with tension? When you have tension, do you ever have the back of your head hurt from tension? You remember which hand goes where? The hypothalamus gland is located in the lower third ventricle. This is where it starts to hurt.

With tension, stress, and pressure, you start to rub your neck don't you? I check people for tension just by checking their neck out. That's the effect of stress and anxiety.

The hypothalamus gland is the "brain" of the endocrine system, and it sends out various types of hormones. There are 23 major types of hormones involving stress and anxiety. The hypothalamus gland is the facilitator for many things. We'll go over that with you.

Hormones travel to receptor sights in muscles or tissues where an action is produced. An EI reaction is a direct result of a combination of hormones being secreted by the hypothalamus, and the central nervous system being activated by fear and anxiety and stress. That's an EI reaction.

When you are subjected to your stressor, when you're exposed to the thing you think you're allergic to, sometimes people react. Sometimes they react, and don't even know they are around it, and that seems to reinforce their belief in their "allergy".

I have learned a lot about an invisible enemy called, the "spirit of fear" which can see through walls and can see through you and knows exactly what's going on. You have a very intelligent enemy out there in the second heavens.

FEAR IS NOT JUST AN EMOTION. The Bible calls fear at this level an evil spirit I will be honest with you; in order to get a person healed of MCS-EI, the spirit of fear has to be cast out of their life once and for all. Now I don't know if that's part of your theology, and if you can get healed another way, then God bless you! All I know is that when the spirit of fear is gone, people are well. People are so afraid of the terms "demon" or "devil".

I am saying that this is in a different dimension than the normal fight or flight
response that God created you with. There is a natural fear that is part of your limbic system. Fight or flight is part of our creation, but we have an enemy that would like to take that one step further and make that a permanent way of life. Yes, I'm saying your enemy knows you almost as well as your Creator does. He knows how to manipulate you and how to extend his kingdom to destroy you and manipulate you to bring his kingdom of oppression into your life.

It is one thing to have fight or flight from playing in the traffic, or crossing the RR tracks. In MCS-EI the person is geared up in fight or flight all the time. When you gear up to face an invisible unknown enemy, parts of your body that are necessary for homeostasis shut down. Then we have the beginning of Candida, Hypothyroidism, Fibromyalgia, Organic Brain Syndrome, Exhaustion and all the rest.

The parts of your body necessary for homeostasis are not required for fight or flight. In fight or flight, you need adrenaline. You are really just shadowboxing the invisible enemy all your life. It doesn't go away, it becomes progressive. Like begets like, faith begets faith, fear begets fear, hate begets hate, love begets love, like begets like. It's a crescendo of programming from the enemy to control our lives.

MCS-EI is rooted in great insecurity, great mistrust, and great fear.' It has one other leg that it stands on which is occultism. I like to say MCS-EI, metaphorically, has two legs: one is fear and the other is occultism.

Interestingly enough, most people that come to us for help don't come to us first; they come to us last. Pastors aren't supposed to know anything. Yet these people have tried everything, spent all their money and it's not working. Then they hear there is some success with a pastor and his ministry teams, and then we get them.

Before we get them, they have been to every witch doctor that's known to man trying to become well. They have violated every Scripture against the dark side in trying to get well. They have been to every New Age practitioner, every alternative practitioner, they've used every modality known to man, and they are still not well. You need to be careful when you go into that kingdom trying to get well; you open your spirit up to stuff that brings a tremendous consequence, and it brings more fear and more torment. I'm not trying to convince you at this stage. I'm sharing with you what I know. Without seeming presumptuous, with the Lord's help, this ministry has had many, many victories in healing disease. We speak with great authority, because of what God has done.

You know it's a matter of believing or not believing. I promise you that if you go into certain modalities of healing for MCS-EI, you can go in with 5 allergies and come out with 50 the first 24 hours you've been there. You can go into an allergist's office with 10 allergies and come out with 15-20 by the time you leave 30 minutes later. What I'm saying is that when you go into the modalities of healing, they don't have any solutions. When you try to find a solution and it doesn't produce fruit, it produces more fear, hopelessness and despair, and by the time you come to this ministry, you don't believe us either. We're the last resort.

When you are geared up to fight a stressor, and that part of you inside is not feeling safe, there are all kinds of weird things happening inside your body and we're going to show them to you.
The hypothalamus forms the floor, and part of the lateral walls, of the third ventricle of the brain. It controls, and integrates, the autonomic nervous system.

Now, we're going to take a look at the limbic system. Have you ever heard of mind/body connection? That's what science calls it, but in ministry we call it the spirit, soul and body connection.

Remember, psychology says that the soul is comprised of two compartments - conscious and collective subconscious. I don't find that in Scripture, but I do find spirit, soul and body. What psychology is calling the collective subconscious is in fact the "spirit of man".

Psychology says in the collective subconscious are the archetypes and dark shadows of our ancestral heritage. I say in the collective subconscious, which is the spirit of man, is the collective garbage of the crispy critters of our ancestral heritage.


The hypothalamus controls and integrates the autonomic nervous system, which stimulates food muscles, regulates the rate of contraction of cardiac muscles and controls the secretion of many glands. Through the autonomic nervous system, the hypothalamus is the main regulator of a series of activities. It regulates heart rate, movement of food through the digestive system, and contraction of the urinary bladder.

#1 It is involved in the reception of sensory impulses of the fascia.

#3 It is the principle intermediary between the nervous system and the endocrine system, the two major control systems of the body. The hypothalamus lies just above the pituitary, the main endocrine gland. When the hypothalamus detects certain changes in the body, it releases chemicals called regulating factors that stimulate or inhibit the anterior pituitary gland. The anterior pituitary then releases, or holds back, hormones that regulate carbohydrates, fats, proteins, certain ions and sexual functions.

#4 It is the center for the mind over body phenomena. When the cerebral cortex interrupts strong emotions, it often sends impulses along back spines that connect the cortex with the hypothalamus. The hypothalamus then directs impulses by the autonomic nervous system, and also releases chemicals that stimulate the interior pituitary gland. The result can be a wide range of changes in body activity; for instance when you panic, impulses leave the hypothalamus and stimulate the heart to beat faster. Likewise, continued psychological stress can produce long-term abnormalities and body functions that result in serious illness. These are the so-called psychosomatic disorders and psychosomatic disorders are real.

Let me say this to you: the hypothalamus gland is the facilitator and the originator of the following life circumstances: all expressions of fear, anxiety, stress, tension, panic, panic attacks, phobia, rage, anger, and aggression. These are all released and facilitated by this one gland. It only responds to you emotionally and spiritually. The hypothalamus is called the "brain of the endocrine system", but it does not have a brain.
It is a gland. It is a responder to thought. It is a responder to the environment of your life. It will only produce what is happening deep within the recesses of your soul and your spirit.

#5 It is associated with feelings of rage and aggression.
#6 It controls normal body temperature. Certain cells of the hypothalamus serve as a thermostat.
#7 It regulates food intake through two sensors. It contains a thirst center.
#8 It is one of the centers that maintains the waking state and sleep patterns. This one gland is the facilitator of something called the limbic system.

**THE LIMBIC SYSTEM**

The limbic system is the connection between your cerebrum, where your brain is, down through to your hypothalamus. It is the connection between thought and psyche. It is the connection between soul and body. Everything travels right down that connection that concerns thought. Good thoughts and bad thoughts. All of these parts are connected: the limbic lobe, the hippocampus, the amygdaloid, the hypothalamus, and the anterior nucleus of the thalamus. Everything is connected in order to process thoughts and give them expression in the physiological part of our lives. Just as fear can put you into fight or flight, peace can bring you into peace.

Jesus said this, "Peace give I unto you but not as the world gives, give I unto you." (John 14:27) The Bible says, in Jeremiah 6:8, 'The priest and the prophet have erred saying, 'Peace, peace' and there is not peace." In fact, it says, "The priest and prophet have erred and they have only healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying peace, peace and there is no peace."

Who is Jesus called? The Prince of Peace. (Isaiah 9:5) He is the architect and He is the designer of our peace. AMEN. The Bible says, "Perfect peace belongs to those whose minds are fixed or stayed on the Lord." (Isaiah 26:2)

The antidote to fear is fellowship with the Godhead. I Timothy 1:7 tells us, "God has not given us a spirit of fear but of power, love and a sound mind." Power represents the Holy Spirit, love represents the love of the Father, and a sound mind represents the Word of God, Jesus. If you are filled with the fellowship of the love of God the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, fear does not have a shot at you. If you're listening to fear, you're not listening to God.

The limbic system functions in the emotional aspects of behavior related to survival. When you do not feel loved, when you have been victimized, when you don't feel secure, you fight for survival. When you've been rejected by a parent, or by anyone else, when you do not feel loved, when you feel violated, you are always looking over your shoulder for when the next hit is going to come. You are in "fight or flight".

The limbic system also functions in memory. Although behavior is a function of the entire nervous system, the limbic system controls most of its involuntary aspects. One of the things about Environmental Illness is that it's invisible (beyond conscious thought). It always involves everything deep within the person and we usually do not
understand, by our intellectual processes, what's going on. That's why it is so difficult to see it. You can only see it if you understand the spiritual aspect from a Biblical perspective. You can only see it if you understand the enemy and his methods of attack.

**Fear, Stress and Physiology**

This subject is called stress and homeostasis. Homeostasis may be viewed as a specific response by the body to specific stimuli. Homeostatic mechanisms "fine tune" the body. If the mechanisms are successful, our internal environment maintains a uniform chemistry, temperature, and pressure. Homeostatic mechanisms are geared toward counteracting the everyday stresses of living. This is normal. This is what God created. We are going to show what happens when things aren't fine.

If a stress is extreme or unusual, the normal ways of keeping the body in balance may not be sufficient. In this case, the stress triggers a wide-ranging set of bodily changes called General Adaptation Syndrome (GAS). Unlike the homeostatic mechanism, General Adaptation Syndrome does not maintain a constant internal environment. In fact, it does just the opposite. For instance, blood pressure and blood sugar levels are raised above normal.

The purpose of these changes in the internal environment is to gear up the body to meet emergencies, known as stressors. The hypothalamus can be called the body's watchdog. It has sensors that detect changes in the chemistry, temperature and pressure of the blood. It is informed of emotions through tracks that connect it with the emotional centers of the cerebral cortex.

**Stressors**

When the Hypothalamus senses stress, it initiates a change of reactions that produce General Adaptation Syndrome (GAS). The stressors produce the syndrome. A stressor may be almost any disturbance, including strong emotional reactions. When a stressor appears, it stimulates the hypothalamus to stimulate the syndrome through two pathways. The first pathway is stimulation of the sympathetic nervous system and the adrenal medulla. This stimulation produces an immediate set of responses called the Alarm Reaction. The second pathway, called the Resistance Reaction, involves the anterior pituitary gland and adrenal cortex. The resistance reaction is slower to start, but its effects last longer.

The first part of an **Anxiety Disorder** is called the alarm reaction. The alarm reaction is a fight or flight response, and is the body's initial reaction to a stressor. It is actually a complex reaction initiated by hypothalamic stimulation of the sympathetic nervous system and the adrenal medulla. The responses of the vaso-oral affectors are immediate and short-lived. They are designed to counteract the danger by mobilizing the body's resources for immediate physical activity. In essence, the alarm reaction brings tremendous amounts of glucose and oxygen to the organs that are most active in warning off danger. These are the brain,
which must become highly alert; the skeletal muscles, which may have to war off an attacker; and the heart, which must work furiously to pump enough materials to the brain and to the muscles. Hyperglycemia is associated with sympathetic activity. It is produced by epinephrine and nor-epinephrine from the adrenal medulla, fat mobilization, glucose sparing, and protein mobilization by the glucocorticoids.

The heart rate and strength of cardiac muscle contraction are increased. Blood vessels supplying the skin and the sera, except the heart and lungs, undergo constriction. The spleen contracts and discharges stored blood. The liver transforms large amounts of stored glycogen into glucose. Sweat production increases. The rate of breathing increases the production of saliva, stomach enzymes and intestinal enzyme decreases. This reaction takes place since digestive activity is not essential for counteracting the stress. Sympathetic impulses to the adrenal medulla increase its secretion of epinephrine and norepinephrine. These hormones supplement and prolong many sympathetic nervous system realities.

A fight or flight stress creates the second stage, the resistance stage. The third stage is exhaustion. This can be progressive over years. It can come quickly, or it can come slowly. What happens is this; when you face the stressor, whether known or unknown, the first thing that gets stimulated is the hypothalamus gland. Nervous impulses are generated, the sympathetic centers in the spinal cord are activated, the sympathetic nervous system goes into motion, the adrenal medulla is effected, the production of epinephrine and nor-epinephrine occur and then begins the stress responses of an increased heart rate, constriction of blood vessels, contraction of spleen and on it goes.

El Reaction Defined

Let's say we are up against our stressor, we have touched the forbidden food. We're around the forbidden smell, someone says the "bug man" is here and we are immediately programmed to think that he is the enemy. Instantly, there is a hormone secreted by the hypothalamus that goes into the bloodstream. It docks at a receptor cell of the muscles of the heart. The heart and respiratory rate start to increase, rapidity of breathing begins, and it can go from slow all the way to panic. It can go so far that you reach a state of anaphylaxis, which is very dangerous because you can die from it. It can go to the extreme of catatonic realities. I have seen this happen in people's lives. We've been very successful in breaking catatonic episodes, anaphylaxis and panic in every range of occurrence.

In an El reaction, we are exposed to our stressor, respiratory rate increases, and rapidity of breathing produces something called hyperventilation. In hyperventilation, two things are happening; you have either a reduction of oxygen in the upper level of the brain, or you have an increase of carbon dioxide levels. Hyperventilation interferes with getting the proper fuel to your brain cells; that's why, in the case of advanced El reaction, individuals get fuzziness of thinking. They get "brain fog"; then they get diagnosed with organic brain syndrome. They have fuzzy thinking, and as they lose their concentration and brain fog develops, their fear intensifies. These people feel like
they are literally losing their minds. They can't figure out what is happening; fear comes, it increases, more fears develop, more hormones are released, more fears, more hyperventilation, and they can reach the extreme of catatonic reality or anaphylaxis. It can go from calm to panic, just like that, with a massive rush of hormones. Once the stressors and their impact have passed, the fear subsides, the body returns to normal and the EI reaction is over.

An EI reaction does not last forever; however, what does last "forever" is the next stage of this disease - the resistance stage.

If a "normal person" is crossing the street in traffic and somebody blows their car's horn, the person would jump. If I were to lay my hand on a hot stove, the alarm stage would come, fight or flight would kick in, and I would quickly move myself out of the way. I would return back to normal, the parts necessary for homeostasis would kick back in, the parts for fight or flight would go away, my respiratory rate would come back to normal, my breathing would return to normal, and I would resume a normal lifestyle.

In people with an anxiety disorder such as MCS-EI, they never leave "fight or flight". They move into the second level of this disease, the resistance stage. In the resistance stage, even though fight or flight is not so magnified, homeostasis never comes back to normal. That's why you start getting all the various forms of malfunctioning. All the peripheral diseases start to develop. The first thing that is affected in the resistance stage is the thyroid. That's why most people that are in advance stages of MCS-EI also have Hashimotos Disease which is hypothyroidism which is an under secretion of thyroid.

Unless someone has messed with the thyroid through radiation, or through surgery, every person I have ministered to with advanced MCS-EI has had Hashimoto's Disease. The medical community would tell you the Hashimoto's Disease is incurable. I'm here to tell you it's curable through the grace of God when His conditions for spiritual healing are met.

Next to be affected is the liver. Right behind it is the adrenal cortex, and down here at the very ionic base of your body, elimination of H+ ions, water retention, and retention of sodium; all kinds of things start to happen in here and your body starts to go out of whack. Your body starts to go out of whack because the ionic base, the acidic levels, and the alkalinity levels are all messed up. The next little creature that shows up on the market place in your life is Candida.

Candida, whether it is localized or systemic, is really a very painful disorder. It also does something else; it takes away your self-esteem. Candida, in a female, takes away her self-esteem because her sexual parts are usually affected first. Now, we have some more complications because of that.

As the fear intensifies, and as it becomes more and more obvious that this thing is not going away, then the rudiments and the roots of Fibromyalgia set in and pain occurs that doesn't have any reason behind it. When you have that kind of pain, your faith is under attack. The next thing is hopelessness and despair, more fear, and more and more of you shut down. When you go to the doctor, I promise you that you're going to leave with more fear.
This ministry is the only one in the world that you can come to and be told that you are going to have a better day! The medical profession will tell you that you have to avoid this, and this, and this. You can go to Dallas, spend $30,000 and they will send you to the desert in Arizona with your disease.

If there is anyone here with MCS-EI today? I don't know if you will be healed today, but I will say this; there hasn't been a seminar since I've been in ministry on this disease where someone who has had MCS-Q, and listened to me teach, hasn't experienced release from this disease and total healing within 30 days.

I will say something else to you:

- DON'T BE AFRAID!
- DON'T LOOK AT YOUR SYMPTOMS - they are a lie.
- YOU'RE NOT ALONE IN THIS DISEASE ANYMORE!

We charge nothing for ministry. No cost to you and if you want to, you can get on our national ministry line and get 1/2 hour of phone ministry every other week and we'll start unraveling the mess. If that doesn't work, come to our facility and stay until you are well. We'll be here until you're well. When people come to Georgia, I tell them this; if you are coming for a quick fix, forget it. If you come here to get well, stay here until you get well. I would say to you today, if that's where you are at, don't be discouraged. We'd be happy to work with you and bring you to a place of healing.

**Back to General Adaptation Syndrome...**

The resistance stage of the General Adaptation Syndrome (GAS) allows the body to continue fighting a stressor long after the effects of the alarm reaction have dissipated. It increases the rate at which life processes occur. It provides the energy, functional proteins, and circulatory changes required for meeting emotional crisis, performing strenuous tasks, fighting infection, and so on. The resistance stage normally should carry you over to the recovery stage. But in MCS-EI there is no recovery. It just gets bigger and bigger. The body stays geared up to fight the enemy while the homeostasis needed for the bodily parts are still shut down. The person is now geared up to fight this invisible threat all the time.

At some point in this disease, it goes to the third and final stage of a fear anxiety disorder, the exhaustion stage. Occasionally the resistance stage fails to combat the stressor, and the body gives up. In this case, the General Adaptation Syndrome moves into the stage of exhaustion. A major cause of exhaustion is loss of potassium ions. Those are the biological, spiritual, and emotional mechanisms that surround MCS-EI.

I am still convinced that it is a disease of the broken heart. When you have a broken heart, you have fear. When you don't feel safe, you have fear. When you have anxiety, you have fear. MCS-EI is particularly difficult because it compounds itself upon a foundation of fear that continues to grow. From that standpoint of ministry, when dealing with MCS-EI, we bring a person to a place of safety. Safety first before God, secondly with themselves, and thirdly, with others. There has to be reconciliation in their heart.
at all three levels in order for healing to take place.

Ultimately, the healing of MCS-EI is the removal of the General Adaptation Syndrome (GAS) in all three parts of its components. The more fear and anxiety decreases, the more the immune system starts to heal. Let's say it this way: the more we increase in fear, and anxiety, the more the immune system is destroyed. The more the immune system is destroyed, the more we have an increase of allergies.

As fear, anxiety, and stressors go away, the reactions go away and that's why a person can take back 5 or 10 foods very quickly. It is amazing to them. Why is it that one day they are reacting to a particular food, and the next day they find they can eat it, and can eat it from that day on? What changed - the food? No, they did! The good news is this: you don't have the reaction, but you can eat the food!

Audience Question: I heard a tape on MCS-E, and your profile on the causes didn't fit me. My daughter says they do not fit her. I'm wondering if it's possible, in dealing with the concept of perfectionism and negativism, that MCS-EI could be the result of what is sometimes called church abuse, or legalism, rather than an early childhood situation involving a parent?

Pastor Henry's Response: Yes, I would say that it probably could be. Again, we go back and look at verbal abuse, emotional abuse, physical abuse, sexual abuse, and driveness to meet the expectation of the parent. As we begin to continue to understand this disease, anytime we get trapped in a relationship, or we come under the thumb of something that takes away our sovereignty and suppresses us, there could be a type of fear that would develop. I have seen a couple of cases where MCS-EI realities have not started in childhood, but came out of a marriage. I have seen situations where there has been oppressive legalistic abuse coming out of churches that has crushed people's spirits and has been very destructive.

That is something that I would be interested in talking further about. I certainly see that it has merit, and could be a root. Anything that takes away our freedom produces fear. Anytime we have been humiliated, or we have been suppressed, the situation has the potential to produce fear. It's a form of brain washing. It's a form of oppression, and it is a form of abuse. Legalism and church suppression that's abusive is as dangerous as sexual, physical, and verbal abuse. It's a tragedy, and it's a horrible sin.

The elements of healing begin with trust. Healing of MCS-EI begins with having the ability to trust again, to be vulnerable. I find MCS-EI patients don't want to be vulnerable, because they don't want to take the risk of more rejection. They withdraw in a world of protection mechanisms.

One of the things that I love to do in ministry is to make these guys and gals vulnerable, and they are afraid to be vulnerable because they don't want to get trashed again. Could they dare believe? Could they dare love? Could they dare be vulnerable without being abused? Could I say, then, that MCS-EI is a total result of some type of victimization? Could I say that, and then could we not be so "black and white" as we are learning about the disease ourselves?

Let's move into the second part of fear, stress, and physiology. I want to begin with an incredible statement from the medical community. This part of the teaching will have
to do with fear and how it affects our lives. America is plagued by fear. You are afraid of your mother, father, husband, wife, children, boss, disease, death, tomorrow, man, rejection, failure, abandonment, trains, planes, buildings, fear of this and fear of that. It's all over the place isn't it? Phobias: germ phobias, people phobias, food phobias.

What's the worst thing that can happen to you? Die and go to heaven, so what's your problem? God doesn't need you in heaven. You are of no earthly good if you go to heaven prematurely. The Lord doesn't need you there. If you get there too soon, He's going to ask you, "What are you doing here?" God says, "I wanted you down there in your generation to do something for me. I don't need you here." I've got work for you. Everybody is so much in a hurry to get to heaven. You old lazy thing, you, get a grip!

A stressor is anything that causes fear in your life. Let's see what parts of the body that one stressor can affect on a long-term basis. First of all, it directly affects the input to the central nervous system, including behavioral adaptations. The hypothalamus integrates the response to the fear. Then things start to happen; we have a releasing factor into the body with a hormone called CRF from the hypothalamus. Directly affected as the fear item begins to grow and progress, the Sympathetic Nervous System becomes involved. The SNS is the part of the nervous system that makes you tick beyond your conscious thought. The voluntary nervous system is what I'm using to talk to you. My heart's beating, and that good lunch is moving around all over the place. That is happening in spite of my thoughts. That's controlled invisibly behind me. That is what God created to make sure that I perk and function without me interfering with it.

So we have the SNS affected immediately in the Anterior Pituitary, the Posterior Pituitary, and then out of this the SNS, the nor-epinephrine from peripheral nerve endings, starts to get secreted. The adrenal medulla is effected and then we have the epinephrine release.

Because the nor-epinephrine is being released, we now have fear and anxiety. We have immune effects beginning. We have increased contraction of the arterial smooth muscle; we have increased blood pressure, increased pupil dilation, and decreased gastric secretion.

Do you ever wonder sometimes why constipation goes with fear, or sometimes diarrhea goes with fear? Diarrhea and constipation are fruits of anxiety. What I am teaching you is straight out of the medical community. This is what the medical community has found through years of research.

We have increased force of cardiac action, increased liposis of triglycerides, and increased circulation of fatty acids. There is a decreased degradation of cholesterol to bioacids. Serum cholesterol is increased. Over here, now, as this is beginning and increasing long term, our liver is affected and so is our pancreas. In the liver, we have decreased glycogen synthesis, increased glycogenesis, and increased gluconeogenesis. From the pancreas, we have decreased insulin, and increased glucagon, increased blood glucose, and decreased glucose.

The point of all this is that, fear and anxiety are affecting your body behind the scenes; you don't even see it happening. Is that scary or what? This is just the beginning. All of that starts to affect the anterior pituitary and the postural pituitary. We have
vasosuppression, ACTH being secreted, increased H2O or water retention, and from that, the beta-endorphins are affected. ACTH is a tremendous fear hormone. It sets everything into motion, and most of the advanced reactions are the result of the secretion of ACTH. ACTH, growth hormones, prolactin, and the adrenal cortex are affected by an increased release.

Cortisol

Now we come to cortisol. Cortisol is important in fight or flight, but if it's present on a long-term basis, it destroys your immune system. What God created for us to help fight an enemy has now turned on us, and has become the destroyer of our lives. (Pastor Henry begins reading from the Pathophysiology textbook again)

Cortisol, increased blood pressure, cardiac output, increased gastric secretion, increased protein catabolism and muscle and lymphoid tissue, adipose tissue, skin and bones, increased circulating PMN, decreased protein synthesis, promotes apophysis in extremities. It promotes lipogenesis in your face and trunk, decreased glutamine, estradiol, and testosterone. Atrophy of lymphoid tissue also occurs.

Now begins the destruction of the immune system. What is destroying the immune system? Pesticides? According to the textbook it is Fear! What did Proverbs 17:22 say? "A broken spirit drieth up the bones."

Immuno-suppression, decreased lymphocytes and macrophages, decreased circulating lymphocytes, and decreased monocytes. Right here, inflammatory affects begin. Right here, we have the breaking of the immune system and when you have the breaking down of the immune system, as we are about to show you, we have an interesting thing happen with the B cells.

When you have a reduction of B cells at that level, antigen-antibody relationships develop. Your body starts attacking everything. That's what an allergy is. That antigen becomes the enemy, but the antigen is the food you need. Now the body is eliminating what it needs to have in order to stay alive.

Could I say this, "As the person disappears into fear and disappears into the self-rejection mode, the body takes on a profile of death." Why? Because the person has been murdered. Spiritually murdered. Those are very strong words, aren't they

The Power of The Tongue

The Bible teaches that if you gossip or slander about your neighbor, it is equal to murder. Do you know murder with the tongue is equally as damaging as killing someone with a gun?

Remember the saying, "Sticks and stones may break my bones but words will never harm me." Whoever wrote that was delusional. They were in denial.

The Bible says, "Words can pierce to the very penetrating of the human spirit." (Numbers 24:8) They are arrows of destruction. There are words of death or words of life. The Bible says, "Life and Death are in the power of the tongue." (James 5:12)
I'm either blessing you or cursing you with what I say. I'm either building you up or decreasing you. Has everybody always built you up? Has everybody always increased you? I thought we were supposed to be gifts one to another. I practice being a gift to you because I practice being a gift to my wife and children. After I practice there, I come out and practice on you.

Cortisol, Continued

All of this stuff that I have shown you is what's affected by just one area of stress. Now let's add 15 dozen different areas at one time. Now we have a compounding of a major spiritual and biological problem.

As fear and anxiety is moving inside you, hormones are released to the Alpha and Beta-receptors; and all parts of your body are affected. These are the physiological actions of the Alpha and Beta receptors: you've got muscles affected, blood vessels affected, the urinary tract affected, gastrointestinal tract affected, smooth muscle contraction, vascular bed, insulin secretion, cardiac contraction, you've got all bronchi, blood vessels, everything concerning your entire physiological body is now under attack. Gastrointestinal, cardiovascular, endocrine, neurological systems - everything that you are in creation is now taking a hit from fear and anxiety.

Catecholamines include cortisol, epinephrine, and norepinephrine. These are the physiological affects of the Catecholamines that are now being secreted because of anxiety and fear long term, not to your benefit but to your harm. Look at the parts of the body that are affected: the brain, metabolism, blood flow, cardiovascular, pulmonary, muscle, liver, skin, skeleton, gastrointestinal system, and lymphoid tissue. All the systems of your body are now being aberrated - are being attacked - and are changing and are being forced to do something that they were not designed to do.

Your whole physiological life is now under attack. That is why I gave you the case history a while ago of those people who had 17-21 different peripheral diseases; because this is what comes. When we eliminated the foundational problem, then the rest of their body eventually - in a very short time - eliminates those diseases. The diseases went away and the body snapped back into order and they are well today.

Here is the problem; if you don't know this information, and nobody tells it to you, and you end up with 15 peripheral diseases, and you go to 15 different medical specialists. Not one collaborates with the other, and you end up chasing bad fruit with no regard to the originating root of the problem. You might end up on 15 different drugs, seeing those 15 difference specialists, at 15 times the cost, and with no solution ever in sight because the root problems have never even been discussed.

Continuing to reading from: Pathophysiology: The Biologic Basis of Disease in Adults and Children:

How cortisol effects cell-mediated immunity. Cortisol inhibits antigen stimulated production of the peptide Interleukin 1 microphages, decreasing the initial recruitment of T lymphocytes Cortisol also inhibits production of Interleukin-2, reducing secondary proliferabbn of helper and suppressor T lymphocytes Depending
on the ratio of these two cell populations, production of antibody to the original antigen may be either facilitated or retarded. In some species, large doses of cortisol are lymphocytotoxic, causing cell death.

What we are looking at is the antigen and the macrophage and the progression all the way down as cortisol is increased - here's your T cells, here's cortisol, and here's cell death. Over here are T cells, helper cells, B cells, and when you have this happening and this over here suppressed and these suppressed you have antibodies to antigen and there's what an allergy is. (Wish we could watch Pastor Henry showing us the illustration as he speaks).

When you can get your T cells and your B cells and your killer cells up to normal, and get the secretion of cortisol stopped, the immune system will heal itself. When the immune system is healed, the antibody to antigen no longer exists and that's why you can drink milk, when before you couldn't drink it. That's why you can be around certain smells today, when before you couldn't. It's because the foundational material that creates this mess is gone, and there is nothing to stimulate it. That's exactly where we are in ministry. We want to remove the parts and pieces that allow the foundation of this disease to get a foothold.

Let's go a little further. Here are more physiological effects of cortisol. What causes the over secretion of cortisol? Fear-Anxiety-Stress.

Here are some physiological effects of cortisol. I'm not going to read all this stuff. I can't pronounce half of it, but let's try. This is, basically, Table 9-3, the Physiologic Effects of Cortisol, found on page 294 of Pathophysiology.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Functions Affected</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Physiologic Effect</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

146
<p>| Carbohydrate &amp; lipid metabolism | Diminishes peripheral uptake and utilization of glucose; promotes gluconeogenesis in liver cells; enhances gluconeogenic response to other hormones; promotes lipolysis in adipose tissue |
| Protein metabolism             | Increases protein synthesis in liver and depresses protein synthesis (including immunoglobulin synthesis) in muscle, lymphoid tissue, adipose tissue, skin, and bones; increases plasma level of amino acids; stimulates deamination in liver |
| Inflammatory effects           | Decreases circulating eosinophils, lymphocytes, and monocytes; increases release of polymorphonuclear leukocytes from bone marrow; decreases accumulation of leukocytes at site of inflammation; delays healing; permissive for vasoconstrictive action of norepinephrine |
| Lipid metabolism              | Lipolysis in extremities and lipogenesis in face and trunk |
| Immune reserve                | Decreases tissue mass of all lymphoid tissues (e.g., decreases protein synthesis); promotes rapid decrease in circulating lymphocytes, eosinophils, basophils, and macrophages; inhibits production of interleukin-1 and interleukin-2; consequently, also blocks cell-mediated immunity and generation of fever |
| Digestive function            | Promotes gastric secretion |
| Urinary function              | Enhances urinary excretion |
| Connective tissue function     | Decreases proliferation of fibroblasts in connective tissue (thus delaying healing) |
| Muscle function               | Maintains normal contractility and |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bone function</th>
<th>Decreeses bone formation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Vascular system &amp; myocardial function</td>
<td>Maintains normal blood pressure; permits increased responsiveness of arterioles to constrictive action of adrenergic stimulation; optimizes myocardial performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central nervous system function</td>
<td>Somehow modulates perceptual and emotional functioning; essential for normal arousal and initiation of daytime</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Functions Affected: These are the long term problems dealing with the resistance and the exhaustion stage of the fear/anxiety disorder. Carbohydrate and lipid metabolism is affected. Protein metabolism is affected. Inflammation is affected. The immune reserve, digestive function, urinary function, connective tissue function, muscle function, bone function, vascular system and myocardial function, central nervous system function ... in here (editor's note: reference to the book from which the chart is taken, Pathophysiology) you can read that there is a whole bunch of stuff that is going on. For example, a decreased proliferation of fibroblast connective tissue causes delayed healing, and decreases bone formation.

Let's move away from something like an allergy, and let's see what they have to say about other diseases that are caused, in the long term by fear, anxiety and stress.

You were throwing diseases at me, and I was just saying this is the root and this is the cause. You're going "Wow, where did he get all that?"

I get it from many sources. I get it from the Word and I get it from studying what the medical community already knows about something. One thing I like about the medical community is they have done a nice job investigating and documenting my enemy. I want to thank the medical community and the psychiatric industry for their investigation and documentation of my enemy. It has saved me a lot of time and expense. I thank them for defining, showing, and demonstrating our enemy.

These are examples of stress-related diseases and conditions: (As related in Table 9-4 in Pathophysiology)

The target organ systems for stress and anxiety:

Cardiovascular System, Coronary Artery Disease. The Bible says, "In the last days men's hearts shall fail them because of fear." (Luke 21:26) It's right in the Bible. There's coronary Artery Disease. What's the next one?

Hypertension. What is hypertension? High Blood Pressure. What is the root for high blood pressure? Fear and Anxiety. I taught you that, the Bible taught you that, and now medical science is teaching you that.
What I teach is not opposed to medical science. I am not in opposition to medical science. In fact, what I see in the Bible only proves medical science and medical science only proves the Bible. I find no conflict.

**Stroke & Aneurisms.** I told you last night that I had found that strokes and aneurisms were the result of rage and anger, but behind the rage and anger is also fear. Do you know why people go into rage and anger? First of all, they have a root of bitterness. They are really afraid to deal with issues. Rather than being confronted on an issue and having to deal with it, they just blow up because that is their defensive mechanism. They just don't want to be called on an issue. They are afraid of men. They are afraid of rejection. They are just afraid to be honest, so they blow up. Well, that's a cheap way to deal with it.

**Disturbances of Heart Rhythm:** Such things as rhythmic problems. We also told you that Mitral Valve Prolapse was the result of anxiety and stress.

**Muscles and tension headaches**

We started this teaching with locating the hypothalamus. We talked about how you rub the back of your neck when you are under stress and tension. Fear, anxiety, and stress produce tension and tension headaches.

**Muscle Contraction Backache.** That is connected directly with the central nervous system, and to the sympathetic nervous system. It is coming out of fear, anxiety and stress.

The next target organ system for stress is the connective tissue.

**Rheumatoid Arthritis:** I'm in a little disagreement with the medical 'community here. I'm wondering why the medical community has gone there, and I really don't agree with them on that although I can see where anxiety, fear and stress can play a part in it. Basically if I were to say it was fear, I would say the person was afraid of themselves. They just don't want to face themselves. Out of that comes self-hatred, out of that comes the uil and out of that comes the conflict that causes the white corpuscles to attack the connective material of the bones and eat at it and produce rheumatoid arthritis.

Connective Tissue: In related inflammatory diseases of the connective tissue, you have two types of inflammation; you have bacterial and you have nonbacterial. In bacterial inflammation, you treat the person with antibiotics. The nonbacterial inflammation is caused by either an over secretion of histamine (systemic or localized), or it's caused by a proliferation of white corpuscles that localize, producing the nonbacterial inflammation. A disease of record that would be a nonbacterial inflammation would be prostatitis in men or interstitial cystitis in females. They are a couple of diseases that kind of help you understand the roots that are in existence here.

Pulmonary System: Asthma and Hay Fever. Hypersensitivity reaction. I’ve been teaching this for a decade and finally the medical community has agreed with me: that Hay fever and Asthma have nothing to do with what you breathe. It has nothing to do with airway obstruction, has nothing to do with breathing, dander, dust, pollen and all the rest of it but something is happening deep inside the human person that’s being triggered by something internally and we’ve known it to be caused by anxiety and fear for over
a decade.

John Hopkins University, in 1996, confirmed it with a research team that will change conventional wisdom concerning Asthma. There is nothing that you breathe that is causing an asthmatic attack. It can be inherited, but it's coming out of deep-rooted anxiety and fear and that is right here in this medical book. Asthma and hay fever are considered anxiety disorders. Now what do you think about that?

Immune System: Immunosuppression or Immune Deficiency and Autoimmune Disease. We just went over what cortisol does, what the Catecholamines do, and how they destroy the immune system and the resulting autoimmune diseases. The autoimmune diseases are not the result of immunosuppression.

The autoimmune diseases are not the result of a lack of white corpuscles. The autoimmune diseases are when the white corpuscles attacks living flesh and destroy it. Lupus, Crohn's, Diabetes, Rheumatoid Arthritis, and MS are examples, and on it goes.

The body attacks the body because as a person attacks themselves spiritually in self-rejection and self-hatred and self-bitterness. There is a spiritual dynamic that comes in which the white corpuscles mutate genetically. The body finally agrees and starts attacking itself. That is a high price to pay for not loving yourself.

Gastrointestinal System: Ulcers: I know what you have been reading about viruses causing ulcers. For years we have believed, and the medical community believed, that stress... and anxiety caused a flurrying of dendrite in the necrosis of the stomach producing the irritation and finally the ulceration... Then they came along and said, "Well, we've diagnosed a virus, so it's a viral problem.".

People who have ulcers also have compromised immune systems. When you have a compromised immune system, you don't have the firepower to defeat viruses. Because they found the viruses doesn't intimidate me about the original assumption on angle and stress. I'm not convinced that the viruses cause ulcers. I am convinced that the combination of both is the culprit. I think the fear and anxiety came first and the viruses showed up after the immune system was compromised.

There are a number of gastrointestinal problems that are caused by anxiety and stress. They include Irritable Bowl Syndrome (IBS), diarrhea, nausea, vomiting, and ulcerated colitis. I agree with all of that but there are some more. There's malabsorption, and leaky gut, which I think, is probably dose to malabsorption. Eve single malfunctioning part of the MtrointesUhal tract is caused by not having peace in your heart regarding issues in our life,, with the exception of Crohn's disease, which is an autoimmune disease.

Genital Urinary System: Diuresis, Impotence, and Frigidity are caused by anxiety and fear. Isn't that amazing?

Skin: Eczema, Acne, Dermatitis: Adolescent acne is fear coming from peer pressure. It is not a genetic, biologic problem by itself, but in most cases the kids are afraid of other kids. That level of fear and anxiety triggers increased histamine secretion behind the skin; it also increases some white corpuscle activity in the epidermis and we have acne. Isn't that an amazing discovery?
Endocrine system: Diabetes and Amenorrhea are affected.

Central Nervous System: Fatigue and Lethargy, Type A Behavior, Overeating, Depression, and Insomnia are all caused by fear and anxiety and stress.

(Pastor Wright concludes this teaching, referencing the Pathophysiology text.)

Our teaching in this chapter has been on fear, stress and physiology. I think we need to pay attention to II Timothy 1:7 which tells us, "God has not given a spirit of fear, but of power, love and a sound mind." Scripture also tells us, 'Thou shall love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, with all thy soul, all thy might," and, "Thou shall love thy neighbor as you love yourself." (Matt. 22:37-39)

The healing from MCS-EI and all anxiety disorders can be found in I John 4:18.

In I John 4:18 there are four parts. Each of these four parts must be individually read, recognized and digested, and applied to our lives.

I John 4:18 is the foundational scripture for the healing of anxiety disorders including MCS-EI.

Proverbs 17:22 was the introductory verse for diagnosis. "A merry heart doeth good like a medicine, but a broken spirit dries the bones."

Part I of I John 4:18: "There is no fear in love." If I am loving you, are you going to be afraid of me? If I am not loving you, are you going to be a little skittish with me? I John 4:18 says, "There is no fear in Love." What is the antidote to fear?

Part II says, "Perfect love casts out fear." If there is no fear in love, if we've not been loved perfectly, or accepted perfectly, then guess what comes into our lives? How is your discernment? Can you tell me? If there is no fear in love, then if no love is there, there is a fear that comes. That's the fear that causes these diseases.

All spiritually rooted diseases that involve fear involve a breech in relationship. At whatever level - it could be a breech in relationship between you and God. It could be a breech in relationship between you and yourself, because you won't forgive yourself for something you did in 1928. It may be a breech between you and others. Remember when I told you when we started two days ago:

A spiritually rooted disease is a separation from God, separation from you yourself, and separation from others.

The beginning of all healing of spiritually rooted diseases is reconciliation with God and His Love, receiving His Love, reconciliation with Him as your Father, and making your peace with Him.

People quote the Scripture, "The fear of the Lord" or the "fear of God." There are 14 different Hebrew words that are translated into English and there are seven Greek words that are translated into English that are translated as "FEAR". The one specifically translated "fear", when referring to "fear of God" has to do with reverential respect for who He is.

You can respect somebody for who they are but it doesn't mean you have to be afraid of them. Let's get that word fear out of our Anglo Saxon mentality, and do some word study on the Hebrew and the Greek and then we'll come back into a focus of the correct
translation.

From that standpoint, if the breech is between God and ourselves and others then the beginning of all healing is reconciliation with God, making peace with ourselves, and making peace with our brother. I John 4:18 says, "There is no fear in love. Perfect love casts out fear."

Part III of I John 4:18 "Fear has torment." It is that fear-that-has-torment that produces schizophrenia. It is that fear-that-has-torment that produces MPD (Multiple Personality Disorder). It is that fear-that-has-torment that produces all mental and psychological diseases, either through the inherited component of genetics, or the inherited familiar spirits that come to produce it. Most of the things that happen upstairs (taps on top of head) occur because we are afraid. Psychoses, phobias, panic, fear, anxiety; it is a tormenting hell between the ears and in the depth of the heart. How do you get rid of the torment? Part II told you. "Perfect love casts out all fear."

Part IV of I John 4:18 is an insight into the prior three parts. "He that fears is not made perfect in love." What that means is this; you have fear because you're "in a breech somewhere in your relationships at some level with a parent, boss, teacher, pastor, spouse, or your church. This could be anybody that you didn't feel safe with, who did not cover you with perfect love, didn't nurture you, didn't forgive you, did not cover you in your weaknesses, drove you and made you attempt to be perfect. Someone who put you down, wouldn't kiss you, wouldn't give you support. Everything that has happened on that level of 'you are not made perfect in love", and you have an unloving, unclean spirit that has attached itself to you and will stay there until you are delivered with perfect love. We know this because Scripture says, "Perfect love casts out fear."

If you are not able to give and receive love then you have fear. Now I want to ask you, "How many people in here have difficulty receiving love, and how many people in here have difficulty giving love?" If you are unable to give and receive love, you have the fear that we are talking about that produces these diseases, all the way to autoimmune to stress related diseases.

I think it is important that we pay attention to II Timothy 1:7. "God has not given us the spirit of fear but of power, love and a sound mind." I trust that you have gained insight into the spiritual roots of many diseases that are coming out of fear.

Anti-anxiety drugs are not the answer for fear. They are neurological blockers with extremely dangerous side effects. That includes Prozac, Paxil, and all the rest of them. They are incredibly dangerous drugs, and they are given because we in the church and those who are in the world are not in discernment about the spiritual dynamics and spiritual basis of our lives. Drugs are not the solution. They are a form of maintenance, and God would have you to know with great authority that He wants you to be free of anxiety because He didn't give it to you. He would want you to be free to live a life of peace, spiritually, and emotionally, and physiologically. If you just trust Him, and get away from the rudiments of the world in it's thinking, you can come back before Him in simple trust.

What's the worst thing that can happen to you? You can die and go to heaven. I encourage you to go before God and ask Him to reveal to you the strongholds in your lives.
SPIRITUAL BLOCKS TO HEALING

The next subject that we will cover is the spiritual blocks to healing. We will look at Spiritual blocks, as taught in the Word, that will keep you from being healed by God, even if you know the Spiritual roots of disease. Just because you now have discernment doesn't mean you've lined up with Him to receive healing.

Sometimes people are not healed. If He doesn't heal you, I'm going to ask Him to start you on the highway of discernment so you can apply the principles that I have given you. I taught you, in a previous chapter, that sometimes just discernment and repentance, renouncing and resisting does not work. My ministry began when that failed. So we are looking deeper into this picture, looking deeper into our hearts, our souls.

We are looking for the roots and the blocks, looking for what is preventing you from receiving after repentance, so renouncing and resisting can start to work in your life, because God will sanctify you in a particular area of your existence. There has to be a heart change on the inside.

I believe that healing and deliverance is a direct result of sanctification. A lot of times the people who believe in healing have done Christianity a disservice because they believe that we can have our blessings and keep our sins. It is just not going to happen.

I come from a different perspective. When people find out a pastor is talking about disease and healing, they shutter and have visions of TV-evangelists. I hope that I have not increased that image, and I hope that we have been able to come and talk about real life, real things, from a very practical Biblical perspective and also something that is very scientifically and medically accurate. I hope that we have achieved some of that in your lives.

I know many of you will never be the same after this study. God, through the Holy Spirit, will start to deal with you and many of you will not get the many diseases that would have come upon you because you had not heard. I trust the Holy Spirit deals with you, that God the Father loves you at that level, and the Word of God dwells richly within your hearts and not only your lives but the lives of your family, friends and enemies are enriched.

I teach in two dimensions. I believe in the traditional, fundamentalist position that God's grace is sufficient for us. I believe that when He said to Paul, "My grace is sufficient for you", (2 Cor. 12:9) that is a Scriptural, Biblical principle and that includes us when we are in our problems as well as out of our problems.

If it were not for God's sustaining grace in our lives in disease, we would be most miserable in it. So I thank God that the principles of the sustaining grace of God are scriptural, are very Pauline. However, I have also come to another understanding in the Pauline teachings, that there is a greater grace. The greater grace is not to need sustaining grace. The greater grace does not negate the sustaining grace, and the sustaining grace does not negate the greater grace. The greater grace is the absence of the problem and where God alone receives all the glory. The sustaining grace is His provision of grace and mercy in our lives at all times. To Him, we give the glory.
Now I have brought you a principle of my life. I teach both sustaining grace and greater grace and neither one are in opposition to each other. Both are scriptural, both are positionally correct and in it God meets all of us regardless of who we are and regardless of our circumstances in this journey as pilgrims. We are in a world that is going to be changed one day.

You and I are pilgrims, called by God, called by His name, and sealed by His Spirit. We are not as we shall be but in a twinkling of an eye we shall be changed and in that is our hope - the redemption of our bodies and establishment of the kingdom of God in righteousness which you and I one day, regardless of the curse, and the fall of Adam, and Satan, and sin will partake of that glorious promise that God through Jesus Christ has given us.

The Scripture has said, "Eye hath not seen, ear hath not heard nor has it entered into the heart of man the thing which God has prepared for those who love Him." (1 Cor. 2:9) I say to you, Father I love you. I think maybe I should have said that so you understand that I'm not trying to negate sustaining grace.

What if we know the Spiritual roots of our problem? What if the root of our disease biologically or psychologically does, in fact, have a Spiritual component and we now know that. We see it from the Word, and from medical science. The confirmation is there. Is there any guarantee that we will be healed of that malady or disease?

Even though you know the roots of the disease, there may be blocks to prevent God from moving in your life. You see discernment is just the opening of the door to understanding.

In Isaiah 5:13, God said, "My people have gone into captivity because they have no knowledge?" Again, Hosea 4:6 says, "My people perish for lack of knowledge." So discernment brings us to a place of observation of spiritual principles.

In Hebrews 4, Scripture says, "He who is able to handle strong meat that's mature is one who by reason of exercise of his senses is able to discern both good and evil." We come to a place of maturity that we take a look at all things, judge all things, on the bases of discernment. Does discernment alone produce freedom? Not necessarily, because there may be blocks.

You know, I still read in the Bible those words, "If, then and but". I also am reminded in many Scriptures of the conditions of receiving God's promises. His promises are all yea and nay and amen, but we have to appropriate them through our obedience. "Obedience is better than sacrifice." (1 Sam. 15:22)

We come to a place that we understand the words of Christ when He said, "If you love Me, you'll keep My commandments." (John 14:15) In the keeping of the commandments of the Lord, we find that in the extension of the Torah in the books of Moses in Deuteronomy 28, the blessings will come. The blessings are automatic when we are obedient to God.

We also taught you about the principles of blessing and curses. Blessings come from God. Curses come as the blessings of the devil in our life. We choose what we shall have, blessings or curses, life or death.

We talked to you about Mt. Gerizim and Mt. Ebal. We found that the Mt. of curses was
Mt. Ebal and Mt. Gerizim was the Mt of blessing. We found that Mt. Gerizim was near by and Mt. Ebal was a long way away. So in the type and shadow, we saw the separation of God's people as God taught them a very graphic lesson, He said this in the Torah, in Moses and the books of the law, "Bare this witness that of a truth our obedience to God brings the blessings and they are very dose and near by, however, our disobedience to God will eventually bring the curse but it's a long ways off, but it will surely come." (See Deuteronomy 28) In that, God has built the principles and the type and shadows that His grace overextends His judgments and in that He gives us a measure of time that we may apply our hearts to righteousness and get this thing figured out That even unto the law, grace and mercy was a factor of God's nature.

Here we are today, under grace and mercy, but because we are under grace and mercy does not negate our responsibility for obedience to the living God and His Word. I have to obey His commandments, but I don't do it because the law requires it. I do it because I love God and because I love the Lord Jesus and it's a small thing for me to be obedient to one I love.

It is teaching the blocks to healing that has allowed me to help more people get free, rather than knowing the Spiritual roots.

"The Spirit of the Lord is in the midst of us where two or three are gathered together in His name, there He is in the midst of us." (Matt. 18:20) "The Holy Spirit within you bears witness with my spirit that we are sons of God and the spirit of God bears witness to truth". (Romans 8:16)

I assume your being here after three days is because the things that you have heard have born witness. If it has not born witness, then you should not be here. If it does not bear witness cooperatively, then I should not be here. We have come to a place of observation.

In beginning to understand the blocks to healing let me quote Proverbs 26:2, "As a bird by wandering and the swallow by flying so the curse causeless does not come." In other words, the enemy does not have the right to afflict your life just because he wants to. There must be open doors, both historically in your family trees, and historically in your personal life, in which we have wandered outside the perimeters of God's knowledge, His provision and His covenant.

We find ourselves opening the doors to many things. All disease has a right to be on our lives because somewhere along the line we, in our ancestors, opened the door. Satan does not have the right to arbitrarily afflict us. If that were the case, he could have eliminated the body of Christ worldwide within one year. Because that has not happened, it indicates to me that the same perimeters of protection are here today as were in the days of Job.

The open doors that were there for Job to be sifted by the devil first involved fear. Job said in chapter 3:25, "The thing that I have feared most greatly has come upon me."

The areas of spiritual pride and arrogance were found in chapters 41 and 42, in the great discourse between Job and God. The bitterness, fear, arrogance and the spiritual pride were open doors to Job's life, but he got the message and God restored to him double what he had lost.
Today, I still believe there are parameters that God has placed against the enemy. The way the enemy gets into our lives is that we have opened the door historically, genetically, though familiar spirits of ancestry, or we have wandered away from the main line of the path that God has called us to.

You may or may not agree with that, but that’s my position. Proverbs 26:2 amplifies my position by saying that the curse without a cause does not come: Deuteronomy 28 says the curse involves all manner of disease and that the blessing involves all absence of disease.

**The first block to healing, Lack of Forgiveness, is the most important one.** In fact, there is not one person that I ever ministered to, or my staff has ministered to, that we don’t go here first. If we don’t get this first block dealt with, we are going no further in any dimension. We are wasting our time with roots, or the other possible blocks. We are wasting our time even talking to God on the subject. I want to take you to Mark 11:22-25; ”And Jesus, answering, with unto them: Have faith in God for Verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast unto the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. Therefore I say unto you, what thing whatsoever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye receive them and ye shall have them.”

Now there is a sect of Christianity that takes off on this, it’s called the ”Word faith moment”. The Word faith moment isn't producing anything more than what no faith is, because it's a presumptuous faith, and does not take responsibly and accountability for sin.

When you read Mark 11, and you move into verses 25 and 26, there is a conditional Scripture attached that never gets quoted when people are trying to make God a bubble gum machine. It says, ”When you stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses."

I say this to you, with the great authority of the Scriptures, that God’s forgiveness for you is in direct relationship to how you forgive your brother. I know what it says in I John 1:9; ”If we confess our sins He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.” I believe that, but at the same time I believe that forgiveness is in direct relationship to our own choice to be obedient in forgiving others, following the example of Christ and being perfect as He is perfect in the area of forgiveness.

Jesus is saying that our forgiveness from God is not a one way street. Our forgiveness from God begins vertically to the degree we make it work horizontally. This Scripture is one of the toughest scriptures in the Bible because it says that if you do not forgive your brother his trespass, your Father which is in heaven will not forgive you yours.

I've had many people come to me over the years in ministry that have had to go to the altar every service, every week, every year, every month, and still can't get free of their bondage. I have talked to people who have fasted and prayed and they have begged God to be free of certain vices, certain bondage, certain things in their life, and the
harder they try, the more they pray, the more in bondage they find themselves. The skies of heaven seemed dosed to their prayers.

When they came to me as a pastor, and they indicated that they have been begging God for something and it hadn't happened, the first thing I asked them is, "Who is it that gives you this high octane ping in your spirit when you think about their name or when you face them?" Who is it?

So you know what? I have found someone there, without exception. That high octane ping that goes off when you think about someone in the past who has wronged you or hurt you, and they may be already dead. You know how many people have unforgiveness against dead people? It's a tragedy.

The first block to receiving from God is you are going to have to make peace in your heart with every living soul that you have ever known, and get that resolved before God. This does not mean that you have to make peace with them personally if they are not available. It does mean you have to get it right with God.

The Word of God says "those sins that you retain are retained and those sins that you remit are remitted." (John 20:23) I would say to you very carefully and very strongly: Make sure that in your Christian experience you are a remitter of sins. That will make you perfect like your Father, which is in heaven.

Forgiveness is an attitude of your heart toward your brother in love. The biggest problem that we have in the area of forgiveness is that when our brother has sinned against us, we make our brother sin also. We have a perfect hatred for his sin, and we have a perfect hatred for him in the sin.

You see, what you have to do is separate the person from their sin as God separated you from your sin when He saved you. When God saved you, He separated you from your sin in His heart. He sees the sin but He sees you without it. He is able to separate you from your sin. He has loved you from the foundation of the world.

We need to have that faith and expectation of who we are in Christ, because of Christ.

You don't forgive people that have wronged you because you feel like it. You need to forgive them because you're obedient to Christ and His commandments. You don't do it from an intellectual standpoint. You don't do it because it's a law. You need do it because that's just the way you are. You are just a love bug that will forgive all manner of sin, and that makes you just like your Daddy, your Father in heaven.

You can do that because you are all indwelled by the Spirit of God, and the Spirit of God gives you the ability to think like your Father, act like your Father, talk like your Father and to forgive like your Father whether you feel like it or not. I promise you God forgives whether He feels like it or not. Are you with me? In the area of forgiveness, it is an attitude of the heart, not a ritual of performance.

Unforgiveness has to be dealt with. You are either a remitter of sin or a retainer of sins. I made up in my mind that in my life that I am going to forgive all manner of sin to all men.

Ignorance or lack of Understanding is the second block to healing. can be found in Isaiah 5:13, Proverbs 9:10, and Hosea 4:6. In Isaiah, we read, "God said my people have
gone into captivity because they have no knowledge." Hosea said "My people parish for lack of knowledge." One day I was dead in my trespass and sin and that was ignorance, but in my thinking it was correct knowledge. Ignorance is a form of knowledge. People who are ignorant do not know they are ignorant. The beginning of all wisdom begins with knowledge. You cannot have wisdom unless you first have knowledge. You cannot have wisdom if you do not preface it with knowledge. Knowledge apart from wisdom is foolishness. It's vanity and it is humanistic in nature.

How many of us have found ourselves ignorant in our lifetime, and we still are in many areas. The Bible says, very clearly, that we still see through a glass darkly but when He that is perfect has come we shall see and He shall be known and we shall be known and we shall see Him as He is. (1 Cor. 13:12)

**The third block is: No Relationship with God**, according to knowledge. In Mark 7:24-30, we see a difference between lack of knowledge and no relationship with God according to knowledge. They seem to be similar, but they are different. Many times, we come to a place in our relationship with God where we are not meeting Him according to Scripture.

You remember when Jesus was ministering on the border of Tyre and Sydon, He came across a certain woman whose young daughter had an unclean spirit and she had heard of Him and came and fell at his feet. The woman was a Greek and she looked for Him so He would cast a devil out of her daughter, but Jesus said unto her: "Let the children first be filled, for it is not meat to take the children's bread and cast it to dogs." (Mark 7:27) What Jesus was saying to her is, you don't qualify. You are not in covenant. You are not with God according to knowledge, you are outside, and you are heathen. You are asking for something that doesn't belong to you.

In Mark 7:28 she answered and said unto Him "Yes Lord, yet even the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs and He said unto her, for this saying go thy way. The devil is gone out of thy daughter. When she was come to her house she found the devil had gone out and her daughter laid upon the bed."

I struggle sometimes with people who are unsaved, who want God to heal them. Forty five per cent of our caseload nationally are unchurched and unsaved. People are coming from all over America; they are unchurched and unsaved and from New Age and false religions. They ask us, "Will God heal me if I don't accept Him?" " Do I have to accept Jesus in order to be healed?"

We tell them, "No, you can be healed without being in covenant" because we see this Scripturally. You can be healed when you are not in covenant, but if you are healed outside of covenant it would behoove you to get into covenant quick because He who has healed you is He Who you should follow the rest of your days. Thats our position. After they are healed, they are grateful and they do come to the saving knowledge of the Lord and that's wonderful. God has healed people in our ministry, and they weren't born again.

I don't know where you are theologically, but I do know they are not going to die first and be born again last. We try to get them healed first and born again before they do die. If they die, we can never get them saved. There is not provision for getting saved after death. There is no stopping off point, or reincarnation facility. It is appointed unto men to die and then judgment. (Heb. 9:27)
Sometimes people do not receive from God because they do not have a relationship with God according to knowledge. In Mark 7:6 Jesus said, "He answered and said unto them; Well hath Isaiah prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, if you come to God, you must believe that He Is and that He is a rewarmer of them that diligently seek Him." If you want to make God a slot machine, it's not going to work. Do you remember the Scripture where the Bible says that sometimes we pray and God doesn't hear?

That really is referring to a prayer of vanity, and so we learn that when we're praying prayers of vanity, God is not interested in honoring them. God is not interested in answering prayers that are fraudulent. I taught this the other day, basically, according to knowledge. If I read the Bible correctly - and I could be wrong - I don't have all the answers - but I will say this to you ...that the way I see it, according to knowledge, is the first thing that comes is fellowship with our Creator.

Draw nigh to God and He will draw nigh to you. (James 4:8) Seek ye first the kingdom of God and His righteousness. (Matt. 6:33) The next thing that comes after fellowship is worship because when you're in fellowship then you'll be in worship. And finally, and lastly, the petition. But if you come to petition first and you've not already come to fellowship and to worship, then your petition is fraudulent. And it's not according to knowledge. Are you with me? Many people begin with God and petition first, and then don't understand why their prayers are not answered.

You have to reverse the order. You have to go back to fellowship first, don't skip worship, and petition is always last. What YOU want is last. The first thing you have to do is approach God because of WHO He is ...and what He has done for you from the foundation of the world, whether He gives you anything or not.

The gift of salvation is enough. The rest of it is just icing on the cake, but the foundation is salvation. "Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven." (Luke 10:20)

I find that many people come to this ministry from all over America wanting to get well from psychological and biological diseases, but they don't want my Boss. They don't want my Father. They don't want the Holy Spirit, who would seal them and do the work to begin with. They just want the "fix".

Well, they're really in for a rude awakening ...because what they get from me first is that I take them to fellowship. They want me to go to petition. I go to fellowship, and they gnash their teeth. They're trying to get the fix without the fellowship: It will never happen. A block in our healing, sometimes, is the attitude of our heart.

In Isaiah 29:13 it says: 'Therefore the Lord said, for as much as this people draw near Me with their mouth and with their lips do honor Me, but have removed their heart far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precepts of men...'

Sometimes, part of this "no relationship with God according to knowledge" is that we are approaching God, not with what the Word has said about it, but by what some religion or man said we should do to get to it. So, if you're going to approach God, it's not from what some man teaches you; it's got to be on the basis of what you can prove in Scripture.
I do not believe that there is any canon available to us that cannot be found already written. I am not into advanced revelation that cannot be supported by Scripture already written. I have taken a firm stand on that as a minister and as a believer.

I say it this way: when you've mastered from Genesis to Revelation, then bring me your new esoteric knowledge and I'll listen. But I haven't found anybody yet that has mastered Genesis to Revelation in its entirety yet. Maybe you have, but I haven't.

Every time I think I understand the Word, I go to read it some more and I see something new in there that I didn't see before. Did you ever have that happen to you? And I thought I had just mastered that thing ... I go back and read it again and it's just fresh all over again. A whole new understanding just opens up to me. Oh, it's a wonderful thing to read the Word!

Now, we have dealt with the fact that sometimes people want something from God but they're not in covenant. But at the same time, we must always make provision for people that are not in covenant because they came to Jesus, not because they wanted to be in covenant, not because they wanted to repent and be baptized; they came to Jesus because they were sick. And then He taught the gospel. He never healed; He never delivered, until He first preached the gospel. Read it in Matthew, Mark, Luke and John. He preached first, healed second.

So, the first thing we do is that we must teach the ways of God. Now, in the meantime, if people come because they want to get healed, and Jesus heals them, great.

In Scripture, after Jesus healed, they followed Him. He was always telling people, "Follow Me". Paul said, "Follow me as I follow Christ". (1 Cor. 4:14-16) And I say to you, follow Henry as he follows Christ.

The 4th block to healing is: Personal and Family Sins. In Isaiah 59:1-2 it says: "Behold, the Lord's hand is not so short that it cannot save; neither is His ear so dull that it cannot hear. But your iniquities have made a separation between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you, that He will not hear.”.

I don't think it's God's perfect will that you precious people who are laying your lives down worldwide for the Word of God need to go out there and serve from the disadvantage of disease. I cannot see how that furthers the message and the mission that you've been called to. I don't think that it's God's will that your heart and your mission be hindered by disease. That's how I feel. And if I'm out of line, I'll repent to you.

Isaiah says that our sins can separate us from our God. (Isaiah 59:1-2) Not only can our sins separate us from our God, our ancestors' sins can transfer into us and we have evidence of that through genetically inherited disease. And not only do we have genetically inherited disease, but the psychiatric industry over the years has determined that certain non-genetic factors such as disposition, personality quirks, and idiosyncrasies can also be passed down through family trees without a genetic component being seen or known.

In Exodus 20:5, it says that the sins of the fathers shall be passed on to the children, on down to the third and the fourth generations. We also read this in Deuteronomy, so we have a confirmation of this in two different verses of the Bible.

In Nehemiah, Chapter 8, you find that Ezra, the scribe, called all the people together
the mommies and the daddies and the children - it was one of the lonest church services in the history of the Bible - it was twelve hours. For six hours, they stood and heard the Word of God. The next six hours, they confessed their sins before God.

In Nehemiah 9:2, it says they stood there and confessed their sins and the sins of their fathers. Why? So that they could be freed from the curse of sin generationally.

God holds the fathers responsible for the spirituality of the family. The sins of the fathers are passed on to the third and fourth generations of them that hate Me (Exodus 20:5), but blessings to thousands who love Me and keep My commandments. Thousands of what? Thousands of generations.

So, we find that not only do we have this knowledge in Exodus and Deuteronomy but we also have it in Nehemiah 9:2. We also see the evidence today that the curse of the fathers is still here. So, we not only have to consider personal sins that separate us from our God; we have to consider inherited family tree sins.

It is amazing to me to see the rollover and the similarity between generations ...and the bondage's and the diseases that follow family trees, including insanity, including personality characteristics and all the rest. In fact, when people come to me for the first time for ministry and I sit down and just kind of listen to their personal case history just for about 10 minutes, I can usually tell them (I don't know the people's names, I don't know their lifestyle and where they work) their spiritual dynamics back four generations of the family. Often, I can tell them about their mother, their father, their grandmother, their grandfather, and all the spiritual problems that they had, and I'm not usually wrong.

How do I know that? Is that some kind of esoteric knowledge? No, that's by pragmatic observation of the family tree based on the Word that generational curses flow from family to family.

The fifth block can be found in Mark 11:22: Not Having Faith in God. In Mark 11:22, it says: "And Jesus answering, sayeth unto them, Have faith in God." The Bible also says that without faith, it's impossible to please God. (Hebrews 11:6)

Hebrews 11:1 says that faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. Matthew 21:21 says that if you have faith and. doubt not... Hebrews 4 says the children of Israel, coming out of Israel under the leadership of Moses and Aaron, did not enter into promise, yet the same gospel preached to them was preached to us; preached to us, preached to them but they did not enter into promise because of unbelief and doubt.

When Jesus went back to His home town of Nazareth and preached and tried to help the poor folk that He grew up with, scripture says: "He did no great miracles in Nazareth because great was their unbelief and doubt". (Mark 6:5-6)

In Mark 5:36-42, Jesus was about to raise a young lady from the dead, and there were a lot of people around because she had died and they were ready to have a wake, and He walked in and said, "but she's just sleeping" and they laughed at Him and scorned, and He put~them out of the room, brought the family and His disciples into the room, and He raised her from the dead.
Why did He put them out of the room? Because their unbelief and doubt would negate His power and ability to heal. (See Mark 5:36-42)

Do you have hearts of belief, or am I casting seed on the stony, rocky ground? If I'm casting seed on good, fertile ground, then your faith is drawing my faith into a crescendo to move the hand of God.

But if there is unbelief and doubt in your hearts, coming at me, I would stagger under it and I could do only a few things for you. As we mix our faith together before God, as we come here trusting Him to honor us, trusting Him to convict us, trusting Him to work with us, I am asking Him, in faith, to come to us.

The Sixth block is: You believe that you need to See a Miracle in order to receive from God. Do you know how many people won't believe until they've seen a miracle? Well, what happened to the first person that saw a miracle? Well, who'd they look back at?

There were two thieves on the cross in Matthew 27:38-40: "Then there were two thieves crucified with Him, one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by reviled Him, wagging their, heads, and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save Thyself. If Thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross".

What did they want to see before they'd believe? They wanted to see Jesus come off the cross and that would have been the worst thing He ever did. You and I wouldn't be here today if He'd done that. You know what Jesus said to Peter when Jesus was preparing the disciples for His crucifixion: He said that He'd be going to Jerusalem and that He'd be betrayed and be crucified and Peter rebuked Him - remember that - and Peter rebuked Him and kind of told Him off and Jesus turned to him and told him what? Get behind Me, Satan. Thou savourest the things of men and not the things of God. (Mark 8:33)

Well, do we have to see a miracle in order to believe that we can receive a miracle? The chief priest in verse 41 and 42 kind of echoed the same thing (Matthew 27:41-42): "Likewise also the chief priests mocking Him, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others; Himself He cannot save. If He be the King of Israel, let Him now come down from the cross, and we will believe Him."

Wow! We will believe Him. Two classes of people would not believe until they could see some proof. Well, Jesus dealt with that issue with Thomas. Thomas said he wouldn't believe until he what? Until he saw. And so Jesus showed him ...the scars from the spear in His side. And then Thomas said, "My Lord and My God" and Jesus said, "blessed are those who do not see and yet believe". (John 20:29)

When the Son of God cometh, will He find faith on the earth?

Another great area of investigation of having to see a miracle to believe God ...let's go to Matthew 4. You know, I'm in ministry, and I want to tell you something. Because as a pastor I believe God heals and delivers today, do you know how many people ask me to prove it? Lots! I've had people come to say, and me do this, do that, do this, do that.

I can't do anything. I don't have any powers. I couldn't heal a fly with a toothache. I don't have any abilities. Who do you think I am? What are they doing? They are tempting
me to tempt God.

Let's read what Satan did to our Lord. Matthew 4:1-3: "Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when He had fasted forty days and forty nights, He was afterwards a hungered. And when the tempter came to Him, he said, If Thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread."

Do you know what people say to me? "If thou be the anointed pastor, do something". That is a block to healing because you are NOT to look to me. You're to look to Him, and the sanctifying work of the Holy Spirit, and the Word of God. All I am is His slave.

If you're looking at me and don't see Him behind me and the sanctifying work of the Word in your heart behind me, the love and purpose of the Father behind me, and if I don't become invisible and all you see is Him, then you've got a block.

So here we see the temptation of Jesus: "do something". How many of us have asked God?: How many of us have put up fleeces? God, if you'll do this;, then I'll believe You. Why couldn't we just believe Him to begin with? Because if He wanted to do it for us, He would anyway. Or He would come to us, and deal with us, so that He could.

A 7th block to healing from God is that Some are Looking for Signs. They are chasing signs and wonders, rather than seeking the Word of God. I believe in signs and wonders, but I don't go chasing signs and wonders and I hope you don't either. But signs and wonders do follow them that believe. And there is a difference between chasing signs and wonders than having signs and wonders following you.

Romans 10:17 says that faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. Some people are looking for signs rather than the Word of God. John 4:46-48: "So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where He made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto Him, and besought Him that He would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe."

Matthew 12:38-39; there's another scripture about an evil and an adulterous generation looking after a sign. The issue is that we're not seeking something from God first like healing; but we're seeking God first. Disease is a fruit of the separation.

I want to say something to you; this was a real important individual. Naaman was the captain of the host of the king of Syria. He was a great man, valued by his master, and honorable. And he had leprosy. He came a great distance to find this man of God that he'd heard could heal him, or fix him and get him right.

Now the real kicker of this story is that Elisha didn't go meet him at all. He sent his servant. That takes care of idolatry, doesn't it? You know, you have to be careful sometimes that you don't make your spiritual leaders into an icon. You have to be careful sometimes that you don't make those who rule over you greater than they really are. I'm not greater than you. I'm a sheep just like you. I'm not greater than you. God doesn't love me more than He loves you. I don't have more of an edge with God than you do; He's no respecter of persons. (Acts 10:34)

What He has done. for one, He will do for another. In my experience as a pastor, I'm
just among equals. I'm just like you. I'm not greater than you - I'm with you. My only problem is this; I will get judged with a double judgement one day and you don't. Scripture also says that I'll get double honor, but I'll wait and see about that. It's that double judgement that bothers me.

You know that I have to stand before God one day in an area that you don't even have to do? I have to give an account to God of how I conducted myself with the souls of men. I take this very seriously. I might have a little fun once in a while just to kind of lighten it up a little, but I consider this very serious business. My Boss is listening and watching every move I make.

II Kings 5:10, "And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be dean." But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, (there you go - there's that pride) and stand, and call on the name of the Lord his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper". (which is me)

Well, Naaman had it all figured out how it was going to go. But what did Elisha tell him to do? Go down to the river and wash seven times. What? You don't know who you're talking to. You don't know who I am. I want you to come out here, Elisha; call unto your God in heaven, strike your hand over the place, and that'd be a miracle. Now, I could go home and rejoice in that!

See, our subject is this: sometimes we expect God to heal us on our own terms and in the way that we think it should go. Well, do you think Naaman had a spiritual problem? Could you give me a spiritual root? Pride.

So he turned and went away in a rage. What was his next spiritual problem? Bitterness, resentment, unforgiveness, rage, anger. That's a good place to start receiving from God, isn't it? Vs. 13: And his servants came near and said, "My father, if the prophet had bid thee to do great thing, would thou not have done it?"

So who had the wisdom for the matter? His servants! "And he went down and dipped himself seven times in the Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child and he was dean."

Well, that's God dealing with a heathen guy again. Do you think God loves those heathen, gentile, sinners? You say, well He loves the heathen more than me, it looks like and I've been a saint for 48 years! Watch it now! Watch it now! Sometimes, we expect God to heal us on our own terms

The 8th block to healing can be found in 2 Kings 5:8-14. Some people Expect God to Heal Them on Their Own Terms.

2 Kings 5:8-14 tells us, "And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? Let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel. So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of

the house of Elisha. And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, 'Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be dean'". 

164
There is a whole bunch of stuff in here that is a problem, and as the fear and anxiety disorder continues to increase month to month, year to year, it becomes progressive until all of this right here is now affected in the human body all at one time. That's serious, isn't it?

**The 9th block to healing is Looking to Man.** We find this in Jeremiah 17:5. I want to say something to you very carefully. I am not against physicians. I am not against psychiatrists. However, we expect physicians to do something they are not qualified to do, and that's to heal us of spiritually rooted diseases. They are not qualified to heal you of spiritually rooted diseases because you have to be born again to do that first of all. And, secondly, as far as I can tell from Scripture, you have to be a spiritual leader to set it in motion.

In Jeremiah 17:5-10 it says: "Thus saith the Lord; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord. For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited. Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: Who can know it? I, the Lord, search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings."

One of the great blocks to healing from God is to look to man to be your source. I am not your source. I am a road sign along the highway pointing out that this is the way you go.

I remember a joke I heard one time. I'm from Northern Maine; I was born and raised in Northern Maine, way up in Orista County where they grow potatoes. Down south of there, they have the "downeasters" and ya know they talk kinda funny. And they're a strange crew, them downeasters, down around Cherryfield and Machias and places like that. They told me a story one time about one of those city slickers from Boston who came up riding through Maine and got looking at stuff out there in the middle of nowhere, outside of Cherryfield, at a 4-way crossroad, and there were no signs. And up there was a house with an old guy sitting there, kinda rocking in his chair, surveying the situation.

The city slicker got out and walked up and said, How are you doing sir? The old guy said "Howdy". Then he said, "I'm trying to get to Augusta. Can I take this road?" And he looked over and said, "Yeah, yeah, I suppose you'd get there eventually." And he said, well, "how about this road over there? Yeah, yeah I've been that way a couple of times" and that'll eventually get you there. Well, how about this road over there? Well, I've never been down that road too far but they tell me down that road you can get to Augusta too. Well, by this time the city slicker has about had enough of it and he said, "You don't know much, do ya? Yeah, maybe so, but then again, I'm not lost either!"

So, sometimes, I could be a road sign for you: this is the way you should go, but I am not your source. I'm just your friend. A lover of your soul. A lover of your life. Don't look to me, because if you look to me, you need to understand that I'm looking
to somebody else, and that's my Boss. Jesus Christ.

In 2 Chronicles 16:7-12 is the story of Asa. Very clearly it says that he died, and one of the reasons he died was because he did not seek the Lord first. Not only in war, but also in his personal life, when God had already proven Himself to be on his side in previous wars. His heart had hardened and in his apostasy and in his darkness, in his disease that was unto death, Asa sought not to the Lord but to physicians.

Wow! Let me say this to you. I am not against physicians. And I don't have a problem with you getting a diagnosis. And I don't have a problem with you going and checking out your life. I don't play games with people's lives. I have to meet people in their faith, but I also have to meet them in their faithlessness.

Why don't you take time out and seek the Lord first? Why don't we take time and go to the Lord? I want to say this to you: sometimes our diseases are unto death because we sought not the Lord first as His people. That's a hard word, isn't it? But it's a word I have to give you because Jeremiah 17:5 says "cursed be the man that trusteth in man".

The 10th block to healing is Not Being Honest, because of pride. Do you know how many people get nervous and jerky as you start probing into their personal life as a minister? What are they afraid of? God already knows. God knows everything. He knows you so well that the hairs of your head are numbered. He knows the secret thoughts of your heart. You ain't hiding nothing! Did you forget that God sees you? He hears every word I'm saying here tonight. He knows my thoughts; He knows your thoughts.

James 5:16 says this, "Confess your faults one to another that you may be healed." It bears repeating: Confess your faults one to another that you may be healed. Galatians 6:1 tells us, "If a brother be overtaken in a fault, those of you who consider yourself spiritual, restore such a one in a spirit of meekness and consider yourself also lest you be tempted in like manner and fall away." Verse 2 says, "Bear ye one another's burdens and so ye fulfil the law of Christ."

It's a scary thing to be transparent these days. I don't know if I can trust my life with you. Can you trust your life with me? Some of you have since I've been here, and I thank you for your transparency.

Isaiah said it this way: "The high and lofty one, He that inhabits eternity, dwelleth also with him that is a humble and of a contrite heart." (Isaiah 66:2) Do you know where God is? Right there in your mess, transparent.

God can be found with a humble and a contrite heart. That made David a man after God's own heart. In spite of sin and in spite of inherited sin. Because he had a perfect hatred for evil in the end, when he was convicted, he repented, turned away from it (read Psalm 51 - it's the most beautiful .... I don't use the Romans Road to lead people to the Lord, I use Psalm 51. Psalm 51 to me is the best foundation for the sinners' prayer you can find. It just says it all. And then in the end, David says, "and I will convert sinners" or something to that effect. In other words, when he's finished repenting, he's out trying to get somebody saved! I love that guy. When I get to Heaven, I'm going to find Paul and David and give them bear hugs and say, I appreciate you guys. I am! They are fantastic!
I want to give you a story that may shock you a little bit. I was doing a seminar two years ago in Houston, Texas, teaching like I'm teaching you here now. I had an audience that was mixed 50% New Age. And I was trying to tiptoe through the tulips. I was trying to be all things to all men, that I might win one or two to Christ in this seminar. About 30 minutes into it (and I'm not being funny when I tell you this) this voice came thundering into my head saying "Henry, cut the crap and shut up!" I staggered. I said, "Excuse me! I think God's talking to me!" In my heart, God said, "Listen, I called you here to represent Me, not to appease the devil. Get off this thing and do what I told you to do!" I said, "What'd you tell me to do?"

The people are watching me; I'm going back and forth - what? What? And God spoke to my heart and He said, "I want you to take yoga on for size". I said, "God, shut up! You don't know what You're asking me. Half of these people are into yoga, Eastern mysticism, and meditation. And in my heart, God said, "Do what I tell you!"

I said, "God has said that I must deal with yoga." And as I started to reveal the foundation of kundalini and the divination principles of the eastern mysticism of yoga, 50% of that audience got up and walked out. And as I watched them go, I thought, oh, I must have heard the devil; I'm trying to save them, Lord. And in my heart, God said, "We've got work to do!" The first night went until one o'clock in the morning; the second night until four o'clock in the morning; the third night, two o'clock in the morning ...the next Sunday went from nine in the morning until three in the afternoon. We had revival!

In the middle of this, as I was talking, and explaining the fallacies of yoga, a woman got up in the audience - a very, very ... how do I say this ... regal looking woman that was Pakistani. She got up and interrupted me and she said, "Pastor, I practice yoga with my husband. I go to a Seventh Day Adventist church, but I practice yoga and eastern mysticism with my husband and I am convicted". And she started to confess. Well, she -also had five diseases! She had diabetes; -she had diseases in her feet, I don't remember all the things that she had but she had five major diseases and she stood there and confessed with tears running down her face the sin of worshipping Satan. And as she stood there, humbling herself, this regal woman looking so majestic in her nationality, her pride, and the way she carried herself, and her stature. I'm listening to her just confess openly before a congregation just like this, and God spoke to me. He said, "Because she has humbled herself before Me and before you and this congregation, I am going to deliver her and heal her."

I waited until she finished, and when she'd finished I said, "Sister, God has spoken to me; He wants to deliver you and heal you. Would you come here?" And she walked to the front and I said, "You foul, unclean spirit of kundalini, of divination, come out of this woman in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. That serpent manifested in her and she told me that it "wanted to tear you apart." All she could do was just make a throat clearing/grunting noise and it was gone!

God healed her, not only delivered her, but healed her of five "incurable" diseases! She came back here at a Houston seminar and gave her testimony. She is doing very well. Her husband has come to the Lord! And she is getting on with God! And she is free! Because
she humbled herself. God met her.

So, sometimes you just have to be transparent, don't you? I love it when people are honest with me. You don't have to won't about me condemning you. Who am I to condemn you? My rap sheet is probably longer than yours is!

God hates pride, hypocrisy, and fraud. But we're so afraid of each other and have been so murdered by each other; we can't even trust each other any more. And that's in the Christian church: God forbid we go to some of our pastors, we might hear about ourselves on Sunday morning!

Perfect love covers a multitude of sins. Aren't you glad He's our Father? AMEN!

**Number 11 is: Flagrant Sin.** Now, there's a difference between temptation and falling into sin and repenting and getting out of sin, than living habitually in it. Temptation is not sin. Jesus was tempted in all points such as we are, yet without sin. So I know that temptation is not sin. But in Gal 5:19-21, in the great book against legalism and the great statement of grace and mercy, we find a real problem. It's right in the end of the great chapter of the book of Galatians that Paul uses to defeat legalism, and to establish our freedom from legalism, it says:

(Galatians 5:19-21) "Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft (that word witchcraft, by the way, is not the word that is used in the Hebrew; that word, witchcraft, is found only one time in the New Testament and it is the Greek word pharmakia (which means sorcery, or by extraction, sorcerer), hatred, variance, emulation's, wrath, strife, sedition's, heresies, envying, murders, drunkenness, reveling, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God."

That's pretty emphatic, isn't it? The only way that we can survive and still maintain our freedom from legalism is to understand the context by God's grace and mercy. I believe I can quote Paul accurately to say that for those who habitually practice those things against God with a hardened heart, it becomes a way of life.

That will be a block to God healing you, and meeting you in your life.

I've taken the position as a pastor - it may not be your position, and I'm not your pastor, so you don't have to believe a thing I say - but I've taken the position in dealing with people that I can have one person over here doing this sin, and one person over here doing this sin, and one person is accepted before God in the sin and the other one over here is not accepted by God in the sin. I've observed it. How can that be?

The person over here that is not accepted before God, his heart is hardened toward God and he's just not going to change.

But the person over here, because of temptation, has fallen into the sin - he still has a perfect hatred for it - his heart is right before God against the sin even though he is still in bondage, and God is dealing with that person, and He's still working him over.

Are you... with. me? It's not the sin. It's your attitude of the heart toward the sin that God is looking at. But if you're into flagrant sin and your heart is hardened, then
it keeps the hand of God from meeting you and healing you and delivering you.

The 12th block to healing is in Malachi 3:8-9. and deals with our Tithes and Offerings. It says that you are cursed with a curse. Why? Because you've not brought the tithes and the offerings into the storehouse. You've robbed from God. How do you rob from God? Everything you have belongs to Him. You think your paycheck is yours? It's God's. He's just loaning it to you.

In fact, the Bible says that when you work for an employer, you're not working for him, you're working for the Lord. If he's an unjust employer, you're still working for the Lord. Everything we do is "unto the Lord", just or unjust, whatever. You do it unto the Lord. Is that how you're taught in your church? Everything we do is unto the Lord! Everything we have is His. He just loans it back to us. So robbing God is not just in tithes and offerings, but in the first fruits of our substance, including our time.

If 10% is the gauge, then we have 168 hours a week that God has given us to exist. Ten percent of that is 16.18 hours a week, and it belongs to God in service. You've got 90% for rest. You got 90% of that 168 hours for the rest - you've got 8 hours for work, 8 hours for family, and 8 hours for sleep.

Well, I don't become legalistic in that, but I just offer it as a point of challenge to challenge your hearts. Who we are and what we are involves a lot of things. I know you guys here give your time, and more than a 10% tithe. I know.

The 13th block to healing is because Some are just Not Saved. They don't know Jesus. They perish because they received not the truth that they might be saved.

In 2 Thessalonians 2:10, it says: "And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth that they might be saved."

That's a tough scripture. God will give you over to a greater delusion. If you want to believe error, He'll allow more to come into your life.

God says, this is your party. Do what you want to do. You're a free will agent, so "go for it." And some people go into greater delusion and greater separation from God and cannot be healed and delivered because they are not in covenant and they are not saved.

The 14th block is the Sin of our Parents. In 2 Samuel 12:13-14, there was a curse of death on David and Bathsheba's child. The child died because of the sin of adultery.

In 1 Kings 14:1-13, there is a tremendous statement about God taking a child in death. It is the only scripture I can find where God has taken anyone through a disease just to preserve them for Himself. This is a tremendous chapter because this was a son of Jeroboam, and Jeroboam the king was very evil. God looked down from heaven, saw this child, and said if this child is allowed to live, his evil parents will pervert his heart and I will lose him from Myself forever. So God took him in disease to preserve him in the resurrection.

1 Kings 14:1-13: About the same time, Abijah son of Jeroboam got sick. Z-3 Jeroboam told his wife: Disguise yourself so no one will know you're my wife, then go to Shiloh, where the prophet Ahijah lives. Take him ten loaves of bread, some small cakes, and honey,
and ask him what will happen to our son. He can tell you, because he's the one who told me I would become king. 4 She got ready and left for Ahijah's house in Shiloh. Ahijah was now old and blind, so the LORD told him, "Jeroboam's wife is coming to ask about her son. I will tell you what to say to her." Jeroboam's wife came to Ahijah's house, pretending to be someone else. 6 But when Ahijah heard her walking up to the door, he said: Come in! I know you're Jeroboam's wife why are you pretending to be someone else? I have some bad news for you. I'll give your husband this message from the LORD God of Israel: "Jeroboam, you know that I, the LORD, chose you over anyone else to be the leader of my people Israel. I even took David's kingdom away from his family and gave it to you. But you are not like my servant David. He always obeyed me and did what was right. 9 "You have made me very angry by rejecting me and making idols out of gold. Jeroboam, you have done more evil things than any king before you. "Because of this, I will destroy your family by killing every man and boy in it, whether slave or free. I will wipe out your family, just as fire burns up trash. 11 Dogs will eat the bodies of your relatives who die in town, and vultures will eat the bodies of those who die in the country. I, the LORD, have spoken and will not change my mind!" 12 That's the LORD's message to your husband. As for you, go back home, and right after you get there, your son will die. 13 Everyone in Israel will mourn at his funeral. But he will be the last one from Jeroboam's family to receive a proper burial, because he's the only one the LORD God of Israel is pleased with."

That is a tremendous, tremendous insight. You can't make a big doctrine out of it, but it certainly helps you understand more about the people who die in disease. Sometimes, you just have to let God be sovereign. God wanted that child. What a tremendous statement!

The 15th block to healing is that Sometimes the Sickness is Unto Death. In 2 Chronicles 21:4, 12-20 is the story of Jehoram. He once knew God and he turned away from Him. He killed his brothers, and because of murder he got sick and died and the Bible says, "it was a sin unto death". There are certain sins in the Bible that people will die from.

In 1 John 5:16, it also talks about a sin unto death. And what did John say? "I would not that you pray for it." I don't know what that sin unto death is, but it is a sin that produced a disease unto death; it was a death sentence and praying for it to be healed was a waste of time.

I don't know personally, as a minister and a pastor, what that sin unto death is, and I'm not inclined to establish it. I just believe that God wants to heal everybody, and if they are one of those people (who have committed a sin unto death) then they'll just be one of those people who never get healed. It's between them and God. I'm not going to attempt to identify what that sin unto death is.

Somebody said the other day; well it's the HIV virus. I don't know if that's what it is. I have no idea. Nobody knows what it is. The point is this; sometimes there are sins and sicknesses that are unto death. 2 Chronicles 21:4, 12-20 and 2 1 Kings 1:2-8 is the story of Ahaziah. He dallied in sorcery and, under the law of Moses, sorcery, witchcraft, and occultism brought a penalty of death. We find that this individual died because his sin was unto death.
King Saul died prematurely because of his sins. Saul, first of all, disobeyed God and secondly, he contacted the witch of Endor who had a familiar spirit. In Chronicles it says that when Saul committed suicide, that Saul was judged in death because he disobeyed God, and because he consulted with a familiar spirit. There are certain things that we have to pay attention to. (1 Chronicles 10: 13-14: 3So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it; '4And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.")

Many times, in dealing with certain diseases, in order to get a healing from God for people, I have to bring people to a place of repentance before God for their involvement in occultism; that's contacting mediums, that's contacting witches, dabbling in sorcery and things of that nature. In fact, when I minister to somebody, I have a difficult time getting them healed if I don't get oujia boards dealt with because oujia boards are a means of contacting an evil spirit. What do you think makes that board move and spell those words out? It is the first medium of contact with Satan in children. Levitation, table tipping, spoon bending, is all part of the kingdom and the power of Satan.

Many times occultism, involvement in spiritualism, involvement in medium-ships, involvement in seances, involvement in this and that, will open us up unto the spirit of death. Under the law, dabbling on the other side carries a death penalty.

God said, in His first commandment, "I will have no other gods before Me", and you'd better get this one straight. It is not unforgivable, but it can open the door to a curse of many diseases.

Sometimes insanity is because of dabbling in the occult. Oppression can be the result of dabbling in the occult, or it occurs because someone sought the guidance of a witch doctor, a wizard, a warlock, or some other practitioner of the occult to try to get healed of their disease. In matter of fact, they should have been seeking God and His Word from the very beginning.

The 16th block to healing is simply that Our Allotted Time in Life is Fulfilled. You know, sometimes we just have to be like the flower that fades away; it's time to go. Well, how soon should you go? I'll say this to you. In Psalm 90, God, by His Spirit, through Moses, established the longevity of man as three score and ten comfortable years, or four score with some trouble. Today, the average longevity of mankind in America is no more than 76 or so.

As far as I am concerned, until the coming of the Lord and the first resurrection, you won't find much extension as an average of what was declared by God in Psalm 90. This age will be over with before that happens.. Psalm 90: 12 says, 'So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom."

Anything less than 70-80 years of longevity on this planet is a curse. God’s promise is that we should have longevity in order to establish His righteousness, and so that we may number our days in righteousness and be part of His plan, His kingdom. Eighty years of life, if the Lord tarries, should be the minimum you're looking for. That's how I see it in the Word.
When you find men whose lives were shortened, it was always a curse. Solomon died at age 60, and the reason he died at age 60 was because he was following the heathen gods of his thousand women. God appeared to him twice and basically said, "You'd better get it straight, boy." I don't know if you'll see Solomon in heaven or not. The man who was supposed to have the greatest wisdom to share with God's people was the dumbest concerning himself!

Paul said it like this: "What a tragedy that I win many to Christ and I myself am a castaway." (I Cor. 9:27)

**Block number 17 is: Looking to Symptoms and not to the Healer.** You know, when Peter was walking on the water, as long as he kept his eyes on the Lord, he was fine. When he took his eyes off the Lord, he went into unbelief and he started to sink. Before you throw stones at Peter, remember that at least he tried. At least he tried, which is more than the rest of us have ever done. So, we look to our symptoms and not to the healing.

I want to say something to you. If you're waiting for the symptoms of your disease to go away before you believe, you're going to be waiting a long time. If you're waiting for the healing before you look for the Healer, you're going to be waiting a long time!

You see, your symptoms of your disease are the fruit of the problem; not the root. Get your eyes off your pain; get your eyes off your disease; get your eyes back on the Lord and His Word and keep it there. Don't look at the symptoms!

I said to somebody the other day who was really struggling with physiological pain, and they were really dipping into it, (and I'm not being insensitive - I really care - and even though I teach at this level does not mean that I'm not sensitive) but I finally looked at him and said, "You and I need to cut through this, darling". I said, "Are you born again?" "Oh, yes, pastor, I'm born again." "Where's the spirit of God live in you?" "In my heart." "Wonderful. Is your human spirit a physical dimension or a spiritual dimension?" "Oh, spiritual." "Can your human spirit ever get sick from disease?" "No, pastor." "Then what's your problem?"

The Bible says that the spirit of man shall sustain him in his infirmity. (Proverbs 18:14) You may have disease and you may have pain at this point, but I will tell you that your human spirit is immune to it. Stay in the Spirit, stay before God, and let your heart be complete, and then ask God for His mercy in the midst of it.

Remember that you are more, than a physical body., Remember that your are more than a tormented soul. You are born again, a new creature in Christ Jesus, you are alive unto God, and the Spirit of God lives within you. The Bible says: "Let the same Spirit that raised Christ from the dead dwell in you; He shall quicken your mortal bodies." (Romans 8:11) So, we've got to keep our eyes off the symptoms and keep our eyes on the Lord.

**The 18th block to healing is: Letting Fear Enter Your Heart.** Fear will quench your faith, and faith will quench your fears. Faith and fear are equal in this dimension. Both demand to be fulfilled. Job said "What I have feared greatly has come upon me". (Job 3:24-26) Let not your hearts be troubled (John 14:1), but put your trust and your faith in God.

**The 19th block to healing: Failure to get away in Prayer and Fasting.** Are you thinking,
"Well, all that does is bring you back to fellowship?" Now, I want to say something to you; you don't pray and fast to receive from God - you pray and fast to meet God.

Now, I know what you've been taught from Isaiah 58:6, where it says that it's the fast that He's called you to that will break every yoke. But you'd better read that chapter in its context, because it has nothing to do with fasting from food and water. Quite the opposite.

The fast of Isaiah 58 has to do with your service unto God. And in your service unto God, God will meet you and heal you of your diseases. For as you give unto others, God will give back to you. That is the "fast" He's called you. Service unto others breaks the yoke. That's what Isaiah 58 teaches us.

The prayer and fasting that the disciples had to undergo was because they couldn't cast out the spirit of epilepsy. They got so involved in making a "science" out of this new ministry of healing in Christ that they forgot they were supposed to be in a tightly knit relationship with the Father and Jesus.

Let me say this to you about prayer and fasting; if you don't pray and fast in your lifetime, it will be a block to the Hand of God because that means you're not setting yourself aside before God to let Him enrich you and bring you back into that place of fellowship where He's your priority.

The 20th block to healing is: Improper Care of the Body. You know, if you're asking me to get you well (and you're not, but if you were) and the disease is a result of your not taking care of the temple of the Holy Spirit, do you think God is going to answer my prayer for you? God's not going to answer my prayer for you if you are not getting good nutrition; if you are not drinking enough water; and getting enough rest and sleep. If you are not taking reasonable care of yourself, you are going to pay a high price. That is the consequence of negligence.

Now there's another area in this improper care of the body. In Philippians 2, there is a story about somebody serving the Lord, who got sick unto death because they did not use wisdom in how much time they spent in ministry serving the Lord. Philippians 2:25-27 says, "Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labor, and fellow soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants. For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick. For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow."

Do you understand what was just said? This guy was sick unto death because he was burnt out serving Paul, and serving the Lord.

I work long hours. I'm not a pastor that shows up 2 days a week at a church service. We're very active. Our ministry is going 7 days a week, nearly 18 hours a day, 365 days a year. But I have to take it easy; I have to take time out. I have to measure my time, and I have to allow my staff to measure their time because if we don't, we'll die prematurely trying to save people's lives. It's a high price to pay. So, we're going to live, and you're going to live, but we're going to take time out to make sure that we do not end up in sin that becomes a block to our own healing.
The 21st block is: Not Discerning the Lord's Body. 1 Cor. 11:27-31 describes a situation where Paul is talking about a physical disease problem in God's people. Many are weak. Many are sickly. Many sleep - that means they died - because they abused the "Lord's body". The term sleep always refers to the death of believers.

It is the "Lord's body" we must discern. It is by His stripes we were and are healed (Isa. 53:4-5; Mt. 8:17; 1 Pet. 2:24). If we do not want to be sickly and die prematurely, then we must have faith in the healing that was/is provided by Christ, as well as forgiveness. Nothing will be impossible with such faith (Mt. 17:20; 21:22; Mk. 9:23; 11:22-24; Jn. 14:12-15; 15:7, 16; 16:23-26).

This scripture is talking about taking communion in unbelief, not realizing its true significance, and not discerning the Lord's body and blood to receive the benefits by faith.

It also refers to the unsaved man who takes communion with sin in his life, without making confession unto salvation, and acknowledgment of personal needs, without judging himself so as to escape the chastening of God.

There are three facets to this block to healing; I really want you to pay attention, because this is very, very important.

Many do not discern the Lord's body correctly in communion. And there are three aspects. You will find them in I Corinthians 11:27-31, "Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged."

Let me give you the three aspects of why communion represents a block. These are the blocks in it:

Number one; when you take communion, it's one of the sacraments of the church, there are only three of them: water baptism, communion, and foot washing. Only three sacraments are found in scriptures as commandments. And in communion you are celebrating the remembrance of Christ in two dimensions: His shed blood, and His broken body. The cup for the blood, and the wafer, or the bread, or the cracker for His broken body.

When you partake of what forgiveness is in communion, but do not do it unto Him, then you are guilty of fraud, and you have cursed yourself with a curse. You have cursed yourself with a curse, because you make what Jesus did at the cross of no effect for you. It's not the sacrament that saves you, it's the obedience. That's number one. The second aspect that is a block has to do with partaking "unworthily."

The Greek word, anaxios, translates as unworthily and also means "irreverently". This refers to our saying we love the Lord, and yet in truth, we still are hating our brother. The acid test of Christianity, by which we know whether we are following the example of God's love to others. If we are not willing to give of material things to others in need, we certainly would not lay down our lives for them (1 John 3:16-18). Then the love of God is not within us, and so when we partake of the cup in remembrance of Him,
we are saying to Him that because of what He did for us, we are ready to do that for each other.

This does not mean dying for each other's sins, but laying our lives down, in service to one another. When we partake of communion and ignore our brother in his need, and his disease, then we have negated that fellowship with Him that communion represents, and we are cursed with a curse.

The third aspect of the block to healing taught in I Corinthians 11 is even more serious. It is addressed to churches who do not believe that healing is for today. It is why, in many denominational churches, people are dying with insanity and disease, because the very thing - healing - that was provided for them at the cross, that communion represents, is negated by half.

Here's how it works. The shed blood of Jesus was not for the healing of disease. His shed blood was for the forgiveness of sins. Scripture is clear that without the shedding of blood there is no remission of sins. "For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins." Matthew 26:28

So when we come into communion, and we take the cup, we acknowledge that what He did for us allows us to be able to repent, have cleansing, and forgiveness of all sin.

However, the broken bread represents the stripes that were laid on Jesus.' And the bread represents freedom from the curse and the curse is all manner of disease. "Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed." 1 Peter 2:24

When we don't believe that healing is for today, and we teach that it is not, and we take the bread of communion which represents the freedom from the curse, but deny that freedom is for today, we have brought that curse into our lives and we are cursed with a curse.

This happens because we negate one half of what Christ did at the cross. In partaking of the bread, we curse ourselves in our ignorance and our apostasy. For these three reasons, many of us are weak, are sick, and die premature deaths - because we are cursed with a curse we have brought upon ourselves because of unbelief.

That's tough teaching isn't it? But that's what I see. Those who are not rightly discerning the body of Christ, personally, and all the work He did at the cross represents correctly, open the door for sickness and disease and premature death. It's a spiritual block to healing.

The 22nd block involves God's anointed leaders. If you have a pastor that's in sin, if you have a pastor that's in error, the elders ought to be able to straighten him out. I am not an island unto myself. What I teach, if you don't agree with me, come - we'll have a Bible study. I can't afford to be wrong and neither can you.

Don't touch God's anointed. There is a major curse that comes with it. Many people get all upset about our president, and I agree with you that he's got some squirrelly ideas. But I tell you what; he just represents the mores and morality of this nation. So what you have there is what you have here, and you know it's true. God has just given us what we are to convict us of what we're not.
The 23rd block to healing is immoderate eating. This involves not taking care of the body in nutrition. We have two nutritionists who are members of our staff. We believe in temple maintenance, and we believe in good nutrition. You cannot expect to walk health if you don't drink enough water, eat the proper mixture of food, and get enough rest.

The 24th block to healing is: Pure Unbelief. Mark 6:4-6 refers to the unbelief in Nazareth. This is the story of Jesus being unable to do great works in His own hometown because of unbelief.

The 25th block to healing is: Failing to Keep our life Filled Up with God. Jesus said in John 5:14, after He had just healed someone: "Go your way, sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you." What was He saying? Keep yourself filled; don't sin.

There's another scripture that says this; Matthew 12:43-45: "When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. Then he with, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty; swept, and garnished. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation." (also see Luke 11: 24-26, I Peter 5:8)

What is this saying? Bottom line: when God delivers you, you have an obligation to stay "filled up".

If I give you knowledge about how to get free, that same knowledge will keep you free. But if you fall back into the same roots of sin, then your chances of keeping your healing are not very good. However, if you keep yourself filled up, your chances of keeping your healing are excellent.

Many people say, well, they didn't "keep their healing". Did you ever ask God why? They probably fell back into their old sins all over again. So keeping ourselves filled up is essential; and if we don't, it's a block to keeping our healing and our well being.

The 26th block to healing is: Not Resisting the Enemy. In Isaiah 38:1-5 is the story of Hezekiah the king. Remember that Hezakiah was sick unto death? And the prophet came and said, "boy, you're going to die". What did Hezakiah do? He had a sin unto death. Did he roll over against the wall and curse God? Did he roll over against the wall and go into abject bitterness? Did he roll over against the wall and have a pity party? Did he call the undertaker?

What did he do? He prayed and he asked God for extended life.. Did God give it to him? Fifteen years! If you have a disease unto death, talk to God! Ask Him for fifteen more years. You've got a Scripture to stand on!

The 27th block to healing is: lust Giving Up. You look at your symptoms; you look at the prognosis; you look at the word "incurable" and just give up. We have dozens and dozens of people walking around on this planet today, who have come to this ministry, who would have been dead if God and our ministry team hadn't gotten involved. They are alive today, staying "filled up, and they will live long lives.

Which is the more excellent way? Premature death, or a longer life in which to fulfill the will of God in your life? Don't ever give up! Remember Hezekiah. Go for the fifteen
The 28th block to healing is: Looking for Repeated Healings instead of Divine Help. God's perfect will is not to heal you - His perfect will is that you don't get sick. Deut. 28 says that if you disobey the Lord your God, the curse comes upon you. If you obey the Lord your God, get all this stuff straightened out and keep working on it, He'll put none of the diseases of Egypt upon you. God's perfect will is that you don't get sick.

The same principles that I'm giving you, that will move the Hand of God to heal you, if you apply them to your life, will prevent the diseases from coming in the first place.

Which is easier? Working this stuff out to get well, or working this stuff out not to get sick? The same amount of work, and the same amount of sanctification is involved. It requires the same amount of fellowship, and the same amount of coming before God.

Why don't we start getting right with God now, not when we "have to"? It is the more excellent way.

God is not interested in repeated healings for you. He is interested in you not getting sick to begin with. And if you're looking for repeated healings, you've missed the mark. 3 John 2 says, "Dearly beloved, I wish above all things that you prosper and be in good health, even as your soul prospereth." There it is; that's His will.

Do you think it's God's will to heal today? There it is. Do you think it's God's will that you be in good health today? There it is. Do you think it's God's will for your poor head to be straightened out today? There it is.

Oh, by the way, that's a New Testament scripture that is not found in Matthew, Mark, Luke and John or in the book of Acts.

The 29th block to healing is rejecting the Atonement as part of the Covenant for Healing Today. 1 Peter 2:24 tells us that by His stripes we are healed; Isaiah 53:5 says "And by His stripes we were healed"; Ps 103:3 says, "I am the Lord thy God, the Lord who forgiveth thee of all thy iniquities and healeth thee of all thy diseases".

I was at a pastor's meeting in my community a while back, and there was a pastor there who suggested we pray for some who were sick. So, we all prayed for them. We prayed that they would get well. Later, outside, we were talking about a specific disease and I said that I believed God could heal and the pastor said, "I don't believe that's in the atonement today. I believe that passed away 2,000 years ago."

I said, just a minute. Weren't you just in the meeting praying for somebody to get well? "Well", he said, "if He wants to ...but it's not there ....". I don't know where you're at in your theology - whether you believe that healing is for today or not - but I'm here to tell you that if it's not for today in your theology, then it's not.

The 30th block to healing is: Trying to Bypass the Penalty of the Curse Artificially.

For example, if you have malabsorption because of anxiety, then taking a medication to block it is an attempt to bypass the penalty of the curse, because the root is fear and anxiety which is sin. The fruit of it is the malabsorption, and the drug is an attempt to manage it apart from dealing with it. We're always looking for ways around trying
to deal with the root.

It's like reincarnation is an attempt by mankind to bypass judgement - to get around it. Sometimes, we're trying to get well without going back to what God said - we're trying to get around what He has said.

An example is a cancer that is a result of bitterness against our mother (which is what breast cancer is). We do everything under the sun to try to get well, but what we should have done was gone back and made peace with our mother. Do you see what I'm saying?

Modalities that we come up with to try to get well without going back and dealing with the root cause, and by coming before God and dealing with the sin in the situation, are an attempt to bypass the penalty of the curse by trying to get well without doing it God's way (in obedience to Him).

The 31st block to healing is: Murmuring and Complaining. Look at Numbers 12: 1-15, and read about Miriam's leprosy; 1 Cor.10: tells us, "Neither murmur ye as some of them also murmured and were destroyed by serpents in the wilderness". That was about the time of Aaron. Murmuring and complaining are signs of ungratefulness, and will block God's movement in our lives.

The 32nd block to healing is: Hating, and Not Obeying Instruction. Proverbs 5:11-14 says; "And thou mourn at the last when thy flesh and thy body are consumed; and say how have I hated instruction and my heart despised reproof; I have not obeyed the voice of my teachers nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me. I was almost in utter ruin in the midst of the congregation and assembly."

What I have given you are some ideas from the Word and some examples that should challenge you that sometimes knowing the root is not always the only solution. Sometimes there may be blocks.

Hopefully your hearts are challenged by the insight of roots of disease and blocks to healing so that in your lives you can come before your God according to knowledge, not according to ignorance. Then the Holy Spirit can convict you, work with you, so that your lives can be better lives because God is working in your midst according to knowledge. That His good will may be performed in your lives. Amen.

I've finished my teaching. We're going to come back together and come before the Lord and I'm going to lead you in prayer and we're going to ask the Lord to do some things in your life.

I would like to read from Nehemiah chapter 8, to prepare your hearts, beginning at verse 1: And all the people gathered as one man at the square which was in front of the Water Gate, and they asked Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses which the Lord had given to Israel. Then Ezra the priest brought the law before the assembly of men, women, and all who could listen with understanding, on the seventh month. And he read from it before the square, which was in front of the Water Gate from early morning until midday, in the presence of men and women, those who could understand, and all the people were attentive to the book of the law. V 4: And Ezra the scribe stood at a wooden podium which they had made for the purpose. And beside him stood MatGthias, Shema, Anaiah, Uriah, Hilkiah, and Maaseiah on his right hand; and Pedadiah, Mishael, Malchijah, Hashum,
Hashbaddanah, Zechariah, and Meshullam on his left hand. And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people for he was standing above all the people; and when he opened it, all the people stood up.

V 6: Then Ezra blessed the Lord the great God. And all the people answered, "Amen, Amen" while lifting up their hands; then they bowed low and worshiped the Lord with their faces to the ground. Also Jeshua, Ban!, Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkup, Shabbethai, Hodiah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Josabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, explained the law to the people while the people remained in their place. And they read from the book, from the law of God, translating to give the sense so that they understood the reading.

V 9: Then Nehemiah, who was the governor, and Ezra the priest and scribe, and the Levites who taught the people said to all the people, "This day is holy to the Lord your God; do not mourn or weep." For all the people were weeping when they heard the words of the law. Then he said to them, "Go, eat of the fat, drink of the sweet, and send portions to him who has nothing prepared; for this day is holy to our Lord. Do not be grieved, for the joy of the Lord is your strength."

V 11: So the Levites calmed all the people, saying, "Be still, for the day is holy; do not be grieved." And all the people went away to eat, to drink, to send portions and to celebrate a great festival, because they understood the words which had been made known to them. Then on the second day the heads of fathers' households of all the people, the priests, and the Levites were gathered to Ezra the scribe that they might gain insight into the words of the law. And they found written in the law how the Lord has commanded through Moses that the sons of Israel should live in booths during the feast of the seventh month.

And it goes on... So now let's come to Chapter 9 and verse 2: After they'd heard the word of the Lord, and understood:

Chapter 9:2: And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and they stood and confessed their sins and the iniquities of their fathers. And they stood up in their place and read from the book of the law of the Lord their God for a fourth part of the day; and for another fourth part they confessed and worshiped the Lord their God.

This is what happens when conviction comes. We get the engrafted Word of God, we come before the Lord, we worship Him, our hearts are circumcised, and we stand and take responsibility not just for our sins but for the failures of our ancestors.

Why? So that genetically inherited disease can be broken and the familiar spirits of our generations that rule us in our souls can also be defeated.

I want you to take whatever time you think is necessary for you personally, if you want to get down on your knees, or just sit quietly in your chair, and if you want God to move in your life because of what we've been studying. We have been giving you the Word - and the understanding - if you want God to heal you and deliver you from something, or to set something in motion so that thing will change in your life, if God is dealing with your heart and we've taught you something that bears witness, I want to take a little time here and I want you to come before the Lord and I want you to confess your areas that you're dealing with and if you see it in your family tree, I want you
to bring that to the Lord and say; "forgive my fathers also". And when you have your little checklist done, in your heart, then you'll be done.

So I want you just to take this time now, until most of us are finished, and then I'll bring you together for a prayer - then - and I'll bring you into a prayer now. And then, I'm going to pray another prayer at the end where I'm going to ask God to honor you and to heal you where you sit, corporately and individually.

That's what I saw in II Chronicles Chapters 29 and 30... that after this type of thing was done, the Lord heard the voice of Hezekiah and He honored the voice of Hezekiah and He healed the people.

I'm not Hezekiah; I'm Henry. But I'm going to ask the Lord to do that tonight, and match the integrity of your hearts and ask Him to heal you in the areas you are asking Him for healing, or to set in motion those things that will bring the conviction necessary to get you out of that bondage into a place of freedom.

Could we do that now, please? Let me pray... Editors note: At the end of the seminar Pastor Wright led the people to a place of repentance before the Lord. It was a powerful time. We have tried to maintain that spirit as we repeat it in writing.

"Father, I consider this a very sovereign time; I ask that you sanctify these people in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, where they sit and as they come and where they're at...

I ask that you'll meet them in the integrity of their hearts and as they come before You, having heard the Word of God, mixing it with their faith, I ask that You hear them and receive their petitions unto You and forgive them their trespass and release them from the curse of their generations. I ask You this, Father, in the name of our precious Savior, our Lord Jesus Christ, as the work of the Holy Spirit, I release it, Amen.

(Pastor Henry goes to the piano to pray and play some beautiful music while folks are praying ...he plays "Have Thy Own Way, Lord"...) Thank You, Father....

Lord, hear our hearts; hear our prayers ...receive us. Hide not Thy face from us. Forgive us; release us from the sins of our fathers; forgive us of our sins and our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us. Lord, heal us; heal our families. Save us, oh God, save our families. We pray for our enemies and those who spitefully use us. Lord, regard not the iniquities of your people. May Your mercy and Your grace overshadow us. Heal us personally. Heal our marriages; heal our children. Heal our churches. Heal our political leaders. Heal our nation. God, let your salvation be spread to the islands of the sea from the rising of the sun to the setting of the sun. Let the earth be filled with the knowledge of the living God. God, we pray that this planet shall be inhabited in righteousness. Let Your Spirit move in our midst; convict us of sin; deliver us from all evil. Heal our land. Father, I thank You tonight for being in our midst. Lord, be Lord of our hearts. We are Your people, the sheep of Your pasture. Your mercy endureth forever. Blessed be the Name of the Lord. Thank You, Father...

Hear our prayer, oh' God. Send Your Spirit. Thank You, Father. We give You thanksgiving, Lord; we have not made ourselves, but You have made us. You are He that
forgiveth us of all our iniquities and You are He that healeth us of all our diseases. You are He that daily loadeth us with benefits; yeah, even the Elohim of our salvation. Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Thank You, Father... In Jesus Name... AMEN

Music plays for about 10 minutes ...soft, beautiful hymns...

Did you make some peace with God in that private time? Good.

I'm going to bring this meeting to a close with a scripture and then we'll be finished tonight. Reading from II Chronicles 30:15-20, "Then they killed the Passover on the fourteenth day of the second month, and the priests and the Levites were ashamed and sanctified themselves and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the Lord. And they stood in their place after their manner according to the Law of Moses the man of God. The priests sprinkled the blood which they received at the hands of the Levites, but there were many in the congregation which were not sanctified; therefore the Levites had been charged with the killing of the Passovers for everyone who was not clean, to sanctify them unto the Lord. For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, Manesseh, Issachar and Zebulon had not cleansed themselves; yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, 'the good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. The Lord hearkened to Hezekiah and healed the people'.

This is a powerful scripture of God's love. Not just in the area of total sanctification, but in the area of partial sanctification. God pardoned them and healed them. Those scriptures really got to me. So I'm going to pray a prayer tonight. I believe that everyone in this building is very sincere. I believe you've come with believing hearts expecting, and I'm going to ask God to meet you at whatever level it is possible for Him to do that in conjunction with who He is.

I'm going to ask God to meet you in your lives, spirit, soul and body, and that many of the things that you are believing for in your life, that He will make it start to come to pass. And even tonight, many of the oppressions and depressions and many of the things that you are dealing with, that you will see much of that start to change.

I have to believe that, because it's in the Word.

"Father, I stand before you and I sanctify myself before you. God I repent for my failures and my sins, and the sins of my ancestors. God, in my undeansed state, I tell You that I love You, and by faith I accept Your provision in my life and the work of the Holy Spirit of sanctification in my life. And, God, as I stand before these people, representing You to the best of my ability, I ask that as in the days of Hezekiah, that You will hear from heaven and You will heal.

Father, I come to You in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and I ask that You be a Father to these people. These are Your children; these are the sheep of Your pasture; these are those that have been called by Your name, sanctified and set aside for You forever. - God, I know that You are on the throne. I know that You sit high above all things, that You look down to see that we do understand. God, we understand, and we seek Your face and Your mercy and Your person in our lives, our families, and in every
area of our lives. So, God, tonight I pray that as these people have come before You that You will come before them and that You will meet them, every one, according to Your good pleasure through the work of the Holy Spirit. I pray this in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ, AMEN." And all God's people said, AMEN.

Goodnight. Adios.